śrī-śrāvণam kīrtanam viṣṇoh
śmaraṇam pāda-sevanam
arcanaṁ vandanaṁ dāsyam
sahityam ātma-nivedanam

iti puruṣārpaṇa viṣṇau
bhaktiś cena nava-laksanā
kriyeta bhagavaty addhā
tan manye 'dhitam uttamam (p. 246)
BOOKS by
His Divine Grace A. C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda

Bhagavad-gītā As It Is
Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, Cantos 1-7 (21 Vols.)
Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta (17 Vols.)
Teachings of Lord Caitanya
The Nectar of Devotion
The Nectar of Instruction
Śrī Īśopaniṣad
Easy Journey to Other Planets
Kṛṣṇa Consciousness: The Topmost Yoga System
Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead (3 Vols.)
Perfect Questions, Perfect Answers
Transcendental Teachings of Prāhlad Mahārāja
Kṛṣṇa, the Reservoir of Pleasure
Life Comes from Life
The Perfection of Yoga
Beyond Birth and Death
On the Way to Kṛṣṇa
Rāja-vidyā: The King of Knowledge
Elevation to Kṛṣṇa Consciousness
Kṛṣṇa Consciousness: The Matchless Gift
Back to Godhead Magazine (Founder)

A complete catalogue is available upon request

The Bhaktivedanta Book Trust
3764 Watseka Avenue
Los Angeles, California 90034
ŚRĪMAD BHĀGAVATAM

Seventh Canto
"The Science of God"

(Part One—Chapters 1-5)

With the Original Sanskrit Text,
Its Roman Transliteration, Synonyms,
Translation and Elaborate Purports

by

His Divine Grace
A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda
Founder-Ācārya of the International Society for Krishna Consciousness
Readers interested in the subject matter of this book are invited by the International Society for Krishna Consciousness to correspond with its Secretary.

International Society for Krishna Consciousness
3764 Watseka Avenue
Los Angeles, California 90034

© 1976 Bhaktivedanta Book Trust

All Rights Reserved

Library of Congress Catalogue Card Number: 73-169353
International Standard Book Number: 0-912776-86-2

First printing, 1976: 50,000 copies

Printed in the United States of America
Table of Contents

Preface                      ix
Introduction                 xiii

CHAPTER ONE

The Supreme Lord Is Equal to Everyone   1
Summary of the Chapter           1
Viṣṇu Is Extremely Dear to Everyone   2
Topics of the Lord Counteract Material Miseries  6
An Expert Thinker Can Perceive the Lord’s Presence  13
Living Entities Act Within the Limits of Time  18
Śiśupāla Merged into the Body of the Lord  22
The Conditioned Soul Is Subjected to Dualities  30
Thinking of the Lord Frees One from Sin  39
Atheists Cannot Attain Salvation  44
Jaya and Vijaya Are Cursed by the Sages  51

CHAPTER TWO

Hiranyakaśipu, King of the Demons  59
Summary of the Chapter          59
Hiranyakaśipu Laments His Brother’s Death  60
Hiranyakaśipu Vows to Kill Lord Viṣṇu  65
The Assembled Demons Are Instructed by Hiranyakaśipu  68
The Demons Engage in Disastrous Activities  75
The Demigods Wander the Earth Unseen  78
Hiranyakaśipu Pacifies His Nephews  80
The Soul Is Eternal and Inexhaustible  83
The History of King Suyajña  89
Yamarāja Advised the King’s Widows  96
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chapter</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Chapter Three</td>
<td>Hiranyakasipu's Plan to Become Immortal</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Summary of the Chapter</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hiranyakasipu Begins His Severe Austerities</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Demigods Inform Brahma of Hiranyakasipu's Intentions</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Brahma, Struck with Wonder, Addresses Hiranyakasipu</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hiranyakasipu’s Body Is Revitalized by Brahma</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hiranyakasipu Prays in a Humble Mood</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Benediction Asked by Hiranyakasipu</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter Four</td>
<td>Hiranyakasipu Terrorizes the Universe</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Summary of the Chapter</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Brahma Benedicts Hiranyakasipu</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hiranyakasipu Conquers the Entire Universe</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Opulence of Indra's Residence</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hiranyakasipu Is Worshiped by Everyone</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hiranyakasipu Remains a Servant of His Senses</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Universal Rulers Surrender to Viṣṇu</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Voice of the Lord Drives Away All Fear</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Glorious Qualities of Prahlāda Mahārāja</td>
<td>197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ecstatic Symptoms Manifest by Prahlāda</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hiranyakasipu Torments His Own Son</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CHAPTER FIVE  
**Prahlāda Mahārāja, the Saintly Son of Hiranyakaśipu**  

Summary of the Chapter  
The Demons Accept Śukrācārya as Their Priest  
Prahlāda Instructs the King of the Demons  
Prahlāda Is Faithful to His Father’s Enemies  
The Priests of the Demons Pacify Prahlāda  
Prahlāda Is Chastised by His Teachers  
Viṣṇu Is the Axe for Cutting Down Demons  
The Nine Processes of Devotional Service  
Hiranyakāśipu Becomes Angry at His Son  
Materialists Repeatedly Chew the Chewed  
Hiranyakāśipu Orders the Death of Prahlāda  
The Demons Begin to Torture Prahlāda  
Prahlāda Is Unaffected by the Treacheries of His Father  
Prahlāda Instructs His Class Friends

**Appendixes**  
The Author  
References  
Glossary  
Sanskrit Pronunciation Guide  
Index of Sanskrit Verses  
General Index
Preface

We must know the present need of human society. And what is that need? Human society is no longer bounded by geographical limits to particular countries or communities. Human society is broader than in the Middle Ages, and the world tendency is toward one state or one human society. The ideals of spiritual communism, according to Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, are based more or less on the oneness of the entire human society, nay, on the entire energy of living beings. The need is felt by great thinkers to make this a successful ideology. Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam will fill this need in human society. It begins, therefore, with the aphorism of Vedānta philosophy (janmādy asya yataḥ) to establish the ideal of a common cause.

Human society, at the present moment, is not in the darkness of oblivion. It has made rapid progress in the field of material comforts, education and economic development throughout the entire world. But there is a pinprick somewhere in the social body at large, and therefore there are large-scale quarrels, even over less important issues. There is need of a clue as to how humanity can become one in peace, friendship and prosperity with a common cause. Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam will fill this need, for it is a cultural presentation for the re-spiritualization of the entire human society.

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam should be introduced also in the schools and colleges, for it is recommended by the great student devotee Prahlāda Mahārāja in order to change the demonic face of society.

\[
\text{kaumāra ācāret prājñō} \\
\text{dharmān bhāgavatān iha} \\
\text{durlabhāṁ māṇuśāṁ janma} \\
\text{tad apy adhruvaṁ arthadam} \\
\text{(Bhāg. 7.6.1)}
\]

Disparity in human society is due to lack of principles in a godless civilization. There is God, or the Almighty One, from whom everything emanates, by whom everything is maintained and in whom everything is
merged to rest. Material science has tried to find the ultimate source of creation very insufficiently, but it is a fact that there is one ultimate source of everything that be. This ultimate source is explained rationally and authoritatively in the beautiful Bhāgavatam or Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam.

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam is the transcendental science not only for knowing the ultimate source of everything but also for knowing our relation with Him and our duty towards perfection of the human society on the basis of this perfect knowledge. It is powerful reading matter in the Sanskrit language, and it is now rendered into English elaborately so that simply by a careful reading one will know God perfectly well, so much so that the reader will be sufficiently educated to defend himself from the onslaught of atheists. Over and above this, the reader will be able to convert others to accept God as a concrete principle.

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam begins with the definition of the ultimate source. It is a bona fide commentary on the Vedānta-sūtra by the same author, Śrīla Vyāsadeva, and gradually it develops into nine cantos up to the highest state of God realization. The only qualification one needs to study this great book of transcendental knowledge is to proceed step by step cautiously and not jump forward haphazardly as with an ordinary book. It should be gone through chapter by chapter, one after another. The reading matter is so arranged with its original Sanskrit text, its English transliteration, synonyms, translation and purports so that one is sure to become a God realized soul at the end of finishing the first nine cantos.

The Tenth Canto is distinct from the first nine cantos, because it deals directly with the transcendental activities of the Personality of Godhead Śrī Kṛṣṇa. One will be unable to capture the effects of the Tenth Canto without going through the first nine cantos. The book is complete in twelve cantos, each independent, but it is good for all to read them in small installments one after another.

I must admit my frailties in presenting Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, but still I am hopeful of its good reception by the thinkers and leaders of society on the strength of the following statement of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam.

tad-vāg-visargo janatāgha-viplavo
yasmin pratiślokam abaddhavaty api
"On the other hand, that literature which is full with descriptions of the transcendental glories of the name, fame, form and pastimes of the unlimited Supreme Lord is a transcendental creation meant to bring about a revolution in the impious life of a misdirected civilization. Such transcendental literatures, even though irregularly composed, are heard, sung and accepted by purified men who are thoroughly honest."

Onṁ tat sat

A. C. Bhaktivedanta Swami
Introduction

“This Bhāgavata Purāṇa is as brilliant as the sun, and it has arisen just after the departure of Lord Kṛṣṇa to His own abode, accompanied by religion, knowledge, etc. Persons who have lost their vision due to the dense darkness of ignorance in the age of Kali shall get light from this Purāṇa.” (Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam 1.3.43)

The timeless wisdom of India is expressed in the Vedas, ancient Sanskrit texts that touch upon all fields of human knowledge. Originally preserved through oral tradition, the Vedas were first put into writing five thousand years ago by Śrila Vyāsadeva, the “literary incarnation of God.” After compiling the Vedas, Vyāsadeva set forth their essence in the aphorisms known as Vedānta-sūtras. Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam is Vyāsadeva’s commentary on his own Vedānta-sūtras. It was written in the maturity of his spiritual life under the direction of Nārada Muni, his spiritual master. Referred to as “the ripened fruit of the tree of Vedic literature,” Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam is the most complete and authoritative exposition of Vedic knowledge.

After compiling the Bhāgavatam, Vyāsa impressed the synopsis of it upon his son, the sage Śukadeva Gosvāmī. Śukadeva Gosvāmī subsequently recited the entire Bhāgavatam to Mahārāja Parikṣit in an assembly of learned saints on the bank of the Ganges at Hastināpura (now Delhi). Mahārāja Parikṣit was the emperor of the world and was a great rājarṣi (saintly king). Having received a warning that he would die within a week, he renounced his entire kingdom and retired to the bank of the Ganges to fast until death and receive spiritual enlightenment. The Bhāgavatam begins with Emperor Parikṣit’s sober inquiry to Śukadeva Gosvāmī:

“You are the spiritual master of great saints and devotees. I am therefore begging you to show the way of perfection for all persons, and especially for one who is about to die. Please let me know what a man should hear, chant, remember and worship, and also what he should not do. Please explain all this to me.”
Śukadeva Gosvāmī’s answer to this question, and numerous other questions posed by Mahārāja Parīkṣit, concerning everything from the nature of the self to the origin of the universe, held the assembled sages in rapt attention continuously for the seven days leading to the King’s death. The sage Sūta Gosvāmī, who was present on the bank of the Ganges when Śukadeva Gosvāmī first recited Śrimad-Bhāgavatam, later repeated the Bhāgavatam before a gathering of sages in the forest of Naimiśāranya. Those sages, concerned about the spiritual welfare of the people in general, had gathered to perform a long, continuous chain of sacrifices to counteract the degrading influence of the incipient age of Kali. In response to the sages’ request that he speak the essence of Vedic wisdom, Sūta Gosvāmī repeated from memory the entire eighteen thousand verses of Śrimad-Bhāgavatam, as spoken by Śukadeva Gosvāmī to Mahārāja Parīkṣit.

The reader of Śrimad-Bhāgavatam hears Sūta Gosvāmī relate the questions of Mahārāja Parīkṣit and the answers of Śukadeva Gosvāmī. Also, Sūta Gosvāmī sometimes responds directly to questions put by Śaunaka Rṣi, the spokesman for the sages gathered at Naimiśāranya. One therefore simultaneously hears two dialogues: one between Mahārāja Parīkṣit and Śukadeva Gosvāmī on the bank of the Ganges, and another at Naimiśāranya between Sūta Gosvāmī and the sages at Naimiśāranya Forest, headed by Śaunaka Rṣi. Furthermore, while instructing King Parīkṣit, Śukadeva Gosvāmī often relates historical episodes and gives accounts of lengthy philosophical discussions between such great souls as the saint Maitreya and his disciple Vidura. With this understanding of the history of the Bhāgavatam, the reader will easily be able to follow its intermingling of dialogues and events from various sources. Since philosophical wisdom, not chronological order, is most important in the text, one need only be attentive to the subject matter of Śrimad-Bhāgavatam to appreciate fully its profound message.

It should also be noted that the volumes of the Bhāgavatam need not be read consecutively, starting with the first and proceeding to the last. The translator of this edition compares the Bhāgavatam to sugar candy—wherever you taste it, you will find it equally sweet and relishable.

This edition of the Bhāgavatam is the first complete English translation of this important text with an elaborate commentary, and it is the
first widely available to the English-speaking public. It is the product of the scholarly and devotional effort of His Divine Grace A. C. Bhakti-vedanta Swami Prabhupāda, the world’s most distinguished teacher of Indian religious and philosophical thought. His consummate Sanskrit scholarship and intimate familiarity with Vedic culture and thought as well as the modern way of life combine to reveal to the West a magnificent exposition of this important classic.

Readers will find this work of value for many reasons. For those interested in the classical roots of Indian civilization, it serves as a vast reservoir of detailed information on virtually every one of its aspects. For students of comparative philosophy and religion, the Bhāgavatam offers a penetrating view into the meaning of India’s profound spiritual heritage. To sociologists and anthropologists, the Bhāgavatam reveals the practical workings of a peaceful and scientifically organized Vedic culture, whose institutions were integrated on the basis of a highly developed spiritual world view. Students of literature will discover the Bhāgavatam to be a masterpiece of majestic poetry. For students of psychology, the text provides important perspectives on the nature of consciousness, human behavior and the philosophical study of identity. Finally, to those seeking spiritual insight, the Bhāgavatam offers simple and practical guidance for attainment of the highest self-knowledge and realization of the Absolute Truth. The entire multivolume text, presented by the Bhaktivedanta Book Trust, promises to occupy a significant place in the intellectual, cultural and spiritual life of modern man for a long time to come.

—The Publishers
His Divine Grace
A. C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda
Founder-Ācārya of the International Society for Krishna Consciousness
The great Rājasūya sacrifice performed by Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was attended by all the exalted demigods, the most expert brāhmaṇas and sages, and kings from different parts of the world. When all the respectable members of that assembly began worshiping Lord Kṛṣṇa as the most exalted personality, King Śiśupāla became very angry. From the very beginning of his childhood, when he could not even speak properly, Śiśupāla, the most sinful son of Damanghoṣa, began blaspheming the Lord. Thus, not being able to tolerate such honor to Kṛṣṇa and glorification of His qualities, he stood up suddenly and began speaking very strongly against Lord Kṛṣṇa. All the kings present in the assembly became very angry and immediately took up their swords and shields to kill Śiśupāla, but when Lord Kṛṣṇa saw that they were going to fight in the arena of the auspicious Rājasūya sacrifice, He personally pacified all of them. Out of His causeless mercy, He Himself decided to kill Śiśupāla. While Śiśupāla abused the kings who were about to attack him, Lord Kṛṣṇa took up His disc, which was as sharp as the blade of a razor, and immediately separated Śiśupāla’s head from his body. In the presence of all the exalted persons in the assembly, Śiśupāla’s spirit soul merged into the transcendental body of the Supreme Lord, Kṛṣṇa. (pp. 21–26)
Once, when the four sons of Lord Brahmā named Sanaka, Sanandana, Sanātana and Sanat-kumāra were wandering throughout the three worlds, by dint of mystic yoga they came to Viṣṇuloka. Although these four great sages were older than Brahmā’s other sons, they appeared like small naked children only five or six years old. After passing through the six entrances of Vaikuṇṭha Puri, the Lord’s residence, they saw at the seventh gate two shining beings, armed with maces and adorned with most valuable jewelry, earrings and diamonds. The two gatekeepers were garlanded with fresh flowers which attracted intoxicated bees and which were placed around their necks and between their four blue arms. When the gatekeepers, Jaya and Vijaya, saw the sages trying to enter Vaikuṇṭhaloka, they thought them ordinary children and forbade them to enter. Thus Sanandana and the other great sages, who were by far the fittest persons, having realized the truth of the self, very angrily cursed Jaya and Vijaya. “You two foolish doorkeepers,” they said. “Being agitated by the material qualities of passion and ignorance, you are unfit to live at the shelter of the Lord’s lotus feet, which are free from such modes. It would be better for you to go immediately to the material world and take birth in a family of most sinful asuras.” (pp. 45–52)
The demoniac King Hiranyakashipu wanted to be unconquerable and free from old age and dwindling of the body. He wanted to gain all the yogic perfections, to be deathless, and to be the only king of the entire universe, including Brahma-loka. In the valley of Mandara Hill, Hiranyakashipu began performing his austerities by standing with his toes on the ground, keeping his arms upward and looking toward the sky. This position was extremely difficult, but he accepted it as a means to attain perfection. From the hair on Hiranyakashipu's head there emanated an effulgent light as brilliant and intolerable as the rays of the sun at the time of dissolution. Because of Hiranyakashipu's severe austerities, fire came from his head, and this fire and its smoke spread throughout the sky, encompassing the upper and lower planets, which all became extremely hot. Because of the power of his severe austerities, all the rivers and oceans were agitated, the surfaces of the globe, with its mountains and islands, began trembling, and the stars and planets fell. All directions were ablaze. (pp.130–133)
PLATE FOUR

Lord Brahmā, who is carried by a swan airplane, at first could not see where Hiranyakaśipu was, for Hiranyakaśipu’s body was covered by an anthill and by grass and bamboo sticks. Because Hiranyakaśipu had been there for a long time, the ants had devoured his skin, fat, flesh and blood. Then Lord Brahmā spotted him, resembling a cloud-covered sun, heating all the world by his austerity. Struck with wonder, Lord Brahmā smiled and then addressed him as follows: “O son of Kaśyapa Muni, please get up! I have been very much astonished to see your endurance. In spite of being eaten and bitten by all kinds of worms and ants, you are keeping your life air circulating within your bones. Certainly this is wonderful. Who within these three worlds can sustain his life for one hundred celestial years without even drinking water? O best of the demons, I am now prepared to give you all benedictions, according to your desire.” Lord Brahmā, the original being of this universe, who is extremely powerful, then sprinkled transcendental, infallible, spiritual water from his waterpot upon Hiranyakaśipu’s body, which had been eaten away by ants and moths. Hiranyakaśipu arose, endowed with a full body with limbs so strong that they could bear the striking of a thunderbolt. With physical strength and a bodily luster resembling molten gold, he emerged from the anthill a completely young man. (pp. 142–150)
After receiving benedictions from Lord Brahmā, Hiranyakaśipu conquered the rulers of all the planets in the three worlds, seizing their power and influence. He thus began residing in heaven in the most opulent palace of Indra, the celestial King. The palace was as beautifully made as if the goddess of fortune of the entire universe resided there. Being situated on Indra’s throne, Hiranyakaśipu severely controlled the inhabitants of all the other planets.

Once Hiranyakaśipu affectionately seated his young son Prahlāda Mahārāja on his lap and inquired what he had learned from his teachers. Prahlāda replied with exalted Vaiṣṇava philosophy describing how one achieves the perfection of life by dedicating everything to the service of the Supreme Lord, Kṛṣṇa. After Prahlāda Mahārāja had spoken in this way, Hiranyakaśipu, blinded by anger and hatred for the Supreme Lord, threw the boy off his lap and onto the ground. Indignant and angry, his reddish eyes like molten copper, Hiranyakaśipu said to his servants, “O demons, take this boy away from me! He deserves to be killed. Kill him as soon as possible!” (pp.174–178, 245–274)
After being ordered by Hiranyakaśipu to kill Prahlāda Mahārāja, his servants, the demon Rākṣasas, began striking the tender parts of Prahlāda Mahārāja’s body with their tridents. The demons all had fearful faces, sharp teeth and reddish, coppery beards and hair, and they appeared extremely threatening. Making a tumultuous sound, shouting, “Chop him up! Pierce him!” they began striking Prahlāda Mahārāja, who sat silently, meditating upon the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Prahlāda Mahārāja was a great devotee, undisturbed by material conditions and fully engaged in meditating upon and serving the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Thus the weapons of the demons had no tangible effects upon him. (pp. 279–280)
When the attempts of the demon Rākṣasas to kill Prahlāda Mahārāja were futile, the King of the demons, Hiraṇyakaśipu, being most fearful, began contriving other means to kill him. Hiraṇyakaśipu thought, "Although Prahlāda is only five years old, even at this young age he has given up his affectionate relationship with his father and mother. Prahlāda is so treacherous that he has become a devotee of Viṣṇu, who killed his uncle Hiraṇyākṣa. If a limb of one's body is poisoned by disease, it must be amputated so that the rest of the body may live happily. Similarly, even one's own son, if unfavorable, must be rejected, although born of one's own body." Thus Hiraṇyakaśipu planned a campaign to kill Prahlāda Mahārāja. He thought he would kill his son by throwing him beneath the feet of big elephants, throwing him among huge, fearful snakes, employing destructive spells, conjuring up illusory tricks, administering poison, starving him, exposing him to severe cold, winds, fire and water, throwing heavy stones to crush him, or hurling him from the top of a mountain. But Prahlāda Mahārāja, who was completely sinless, could not be harmed in any way. (pp. 276–278, 282)
CHAPTER ONE

The Supreme Lord Is Equal to Everyone

In this chapter, in response to a question by Mahārāja Parikṣit, Śukadeva Gosvāmī gives his conclusions concerning how the Supreme Personality of Godhead, although the Supersoul, friend and protector of everyone, killed the Daityas, the demons, for the sake of Indra, the King of heaven. In his statements, he totally refutes the arguments of people in general who accuse the Supreme Lord of partiality. Śukadeva Gosvāmī proves that because the body of the conditioned soul is infected by the three qualities of nature, dualities arise such as enmity and friendship, attachment and detachment. For the Supreme Personality of Godhead, however, there are no such dualities. Even eternal time cannot control the activities of the Lord. Eternal time is created by the Lord, and it acts under His control. The Supreme Personality of Godhead, therefore, is always transcendental to the influence of the modes of nature, māyā, the Lord's external energy, which acts in creation and annihilation. Thus all the demons killed by the Supreme Lord attain salvation immediately.

The second question raised by Parikṣit Mahārāja concerns how Śiśuṇḍa, although inimical toward Kṛṣṇa from his very childhood and always blaspheming Kṛṣṇa, attained salvation in oneness when Kṛṣṇa killed him. Śukadeva Gosvāmī explains that because of their offenses at the feet of devotees, two attendants of the Lord in Vaikuṇṭha named Jaya and Vijaya became Hiranyakaśipu and Hiranyakāśa in Satya-yuga, Rāvaṇa and Kumbhakarna in the next yuga, Tretā-yuga, and Śiśupāla and Dantavakra at the end of Dvāpara-yuga. Because of their fruitive acts, Jaya and Vijaya agreed to become the Lord’s enemies, and when killed in that mentality, they attained salvation in oneness. Thus even if one thinks of the Supreme Personality of Godhead in envy, he attains salvation. What then is to be said of devotees who always engage in the Lord's service with love and faith?
TEXT 1

śrī-rajovāca

śrī-rajavaca

śrī-raja uvāca-Mahārāja Parikṣit said; samaḥ—equal; priyah—beloved; suhṛt—friend; brahman—O brāhmaṇa (Śukadeva); bhūtānām—toward all living entities; bhagavān—the Supreme Lord, Viṣṇu; svayam—Himself; indraśyärthe katham daityān avadhūṭ viṣamo yathā

śrī-raja uvāca—Mahārāja Parikṣit said; samaḥ—equal; priyah—beloved; suhṛt—friend; brahman—O brāhmaṇa (Śukadeva); bhūtānām—toward all living entities; bhagavān—the Supreme Lord, Viṣṇu; svayam—Himself; indraśya—of Indra; arthe—for the benefit; katham—how; daityān—the demons; avadhūṭ—killed; viṣamaḥ—partial; yathā—as if.

TRANSLATION

King Parikṣit inquired: My dear brāhmaṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Viṣṇu, being everyone's well-wisher, is equal and extremely dear to everyone. How, then, did He become partial like a common man for the sake of Indra and thus kill Indra's enemies? How can a person equal to everyone be partial to some and inimical toward others?

PURPORT

In Bhagavad-gītā (9.29) the Lord says, samo 'ham sarva-bhūteśu na me dvesyo 'sti na priyah: “I am equal to everyone. No one is dear to Me, nor is anyone My enemy.” In the previous canto, however, it has been observed that the Lord sided with Indra by killing the demons on his account (hata-putrā ditiḥ śakra-pārśṇi-grāhena viṣṇunā). Therefore, the Lord was clearly partial to Indra, although He is the Supersoul in everyone's heart. The soul is extremely dear to everyone, and similarly the
Supersoul is also dear to everyone. Thus there cannot be any faulty action on the part of the Supersoul. The Lord is always kind to all living entities, irrespective of form and situation, yet He took the side of Indra just like an ordinary friend. This was the subject of Parikṣit Mahārāja’s inquiry. As a devotee of Lord Kṛṣṇa, he knew very well that Kṛṣṇa cannot be partial to anyone, but when he saw that Kṛṣṇa acted as the enemy of the demons, he was somewhat doubtful. Therefore he posed this question to Śukadeva Gosvāmī for a clear answer.

A devotee cannot accept that Lord Viṣṇu has material qualifications. Mahārāja Parikṣit knew perfectly well that Lord Viṣṇu, being transcendental, has nothing to do with material qualities, but to confirm his conviction he wanted to hear from the authority Śukadeva Gosvāmī. Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravartī Tākura says, *samasya katham vaiṣamyaṁ*: since the Lord is equally disposed toward everyone, how can He be partial? *Priyasya katham asuresu prity-abhāvaḥ*. The Lord, being the Supersoul, is extremely dear to everyone. Why, then, should the Lord display unsympathetic behavior toward the asuras? How is this impartial? *Suhrdaś ca katham teṣv asauhārdam*. Since the Lord says that He is *suhrdaṁ sarva-bhūtānām*, the well-wisher of all living entities, how could He act with partiality by killing demons? These questions arose in the heart of Parikṣit Mahārāja, and therefore he inquired from Śukadeva Gosvāmī.

**TEXT 2**

न द्यासार्थः सुरागणः साक्षถ्रिखः श्रेयसात्मः ||
नैवासुरेष्यो विद्वैश्यो नोद्वेगायुग्यस्य हि || २ ||

*na hy asyārthaḥ sura-gaṇaiḥ
sākṣān niḥśreyasātmanah
naivāsurebhya vidveśo
nodvegaś cāguṇasya hi*

*na—not; hi—certainly; asya—His; arthāḥ—benefit, interest; sura-gaṇaiḥ—with the demigods; sākṣāt—personally; niḥśreyasa—of the highest bliss; ātmanah—whose nature; na—not; eva—certainly; aśurebhyaḥ—for the demons; vidveśaḥ—envy; na—not; udvegaḥ—*
fear; ca—and; aguṇasya—who possesses no material qualities; hi—certainly.

**TRANSLATION**

Lord Viśṇu Himself, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, is the reservoir of all pleasure. Therefore, what benefit would He derive from siding with the demigods? What interest would He fulfill in this way? Since the Lord is transcendental, why should He fear the asuras, and how could He be envious of them?

**PURPORT**

We should always remember the distinction between spiritual and material. That which is material is infected by material qualities, but these qualities cannot touch that which is spiritual, or transcendental. Kṛṣṇa is absolute, whether He is in the material world or spiritual world. When we see partiality in Kṛṣṇa, this vision is due to His external energy. Otherwise how could His enemies attain salvation after being killed by Him? Everyone who deals with the Supreme Personality of Godhead gradually acquires the qualities of the Lord. The more one advances in spiritual consciousness, the less he is affected by the duality of material qualities. The Supreme Lord, therefore, must certainly be freed from these qualities. His enmity and friendship are external features presented by the material energy. He is always transcendental. He is absolute, whether He kills or bestows His favor.

Envy and friendship arise in one who is imperfect. We fear our enemies because in the material world we are always in need of help. The Lord, however, does not need anyone’s help, for He is ātmārāma. The Lord says in Bhagavad-gītā (9.26):

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{patram} & \text{ puspar ām phalan toaṁ} \\
\text{yo me} & \text{ bhaktyā prayacchati} \\
\text{tad ahaṁ} & \text{ bhakty-upahṛtam} \\
\text{aśnāmi} & \text{ prayatātmanah}
\end{align*}
\]

“If a devotee offers Me with devotion a little leaf, a flower, fruit or water, I shall accept it.” Why does the Lord say this? Is He dependent on
the offering of the devotee? He is not actually dependent, but He likes to be dependent upon His devotee. This is His mercy. Similarly, He does not fear the asuras. Thus there is no question of partiality in the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

**TEXT 3**

\[\text{हृदि न् सुभाष्मक नारायणगुणानु प्रति ॥} \]
\[\text{संशयः सुभाष्मतस्तुवांश्चेतुमहं ॥ ॥} \]

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{iti nāḥ sumahā-bhāga} \\
\text{nārāyaṇa-guṇān prati} \\
\text{samśayāḥ sumahān jātas} \\
\text{tad bhavāṁś chettum arhati}
\end{align*}
\]

iti—thus; nāḥ—our; su-mahā-bhāga—O glorious one; nārāyaṇa-guṇān—the qualities of Nārāyaṇa; prati—toward; samśayāḥ—doubt; su-mahān—very great; jātāḥ—born; tat—that; bhavān—Your Lordship; chettum arhati—please dispel.

**TRANSLATION**

O greatly fortunate and learned brāhmaṇa, whether Nārāyaṇa is partial or impartial has become a subject of great doubt. Kindly dispel my doubt with positive evidence that Nārāyaṇa is always neutral and equal to everyone.

**PURPORT**

Since Lord Nārāyaṇa is absolute, His transcendental qualities are described as one. Thus His punishments and His offerings of favor are both of the same value. Essentially, His inimical actions are not displays of enmity toward His so-called enemies, but in the material field one thinks that Kṛṣṇa is favorable to devotees and unfavorable to nondevotees. When Kṛṣṇa finally instructs in Bhagavad-gītā, sarva-dharmān pariṣṭijya mām ekaṁ saraṇāṁ vraja, this is meant not only for Arjuna but for every living entity within this universe.
The great sage Śukadeva Gosvāmi said: My dear King, you have put before me an excellent question. Discourses concerning the activities of the Lord, in which the glories of His devotees are also found, are extremely pleasing to devotees. Such wonderful topics
always counteract the miseries of the materialistic way of life. Therefore great sages like Nārada always speak upon Śrimad-Bhāgavatam because it gives one the facility to hear and chant about the wonderful activities of the Lord. Let me offer my respectful obeisances unto Śrīla Vyāsadeva and then begin describing topics concerning the activities of Lord Hari.

**PURPORT**

In this verse Śukadeva Gosvāmi offers his respectful obeisances krṣṇāya munaye, which means to Krṣṇa Dvaipāyana Vyāsa. One must first offer one’s respectful obeisances to one’s spiritual master. Śukadeva Gosvāmi’s spiritual master is his father, Vyāsadeva, and therefore he first offers his respectful obeisances to Krṣṇa Dvaipāyana Vyāsa and then begins describing topics of Lord Hari.

Whenever there is an opportunity to hear about the transcendental activities of the Lord, we must take it. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu recommends, kīrtaniyāḥ sādā hariḥ: one should always engage in krṣṇa-kathā by chanting and talking about Krṣṇa and hearing about Him. That is the only occupation of a Krṣṇa conscious person.

**TEXT 6**

निर्गुणोऽपि ह्योजोऽन्यत्तो मन्त्रानां प्रकटे: परः ।
खण्डायुणा मातिरित राज्यावधर्कतां गातः ॥ ६ ॥

nirguno ’pi hy ajo ’vyakto bhagavān prakṛteḥ parah
sva-māyā-guṇam āviśya
bādhya-bādhakatāṁ gataḥ

nirgunah—without material qualities; api—although; hi—certainly; ajah—unborn; avyaktah—unmanifest; bhagavān—the Supreme Lord; prakṛteḥ—to material nature; parah—transcendental; sva-māyā—of His own energy; guṇam—material qualities; āviśya—entering; bādhya—obligation; bādhakatām—the condition of being obliged; gataḥ—accepts.
TRANSLATION

The Supreme Personality of Godhead, Viṣṇu, is always transcendental to material qualities, and therefore He is called nirguṇa, or without qualities. Because He is unborn, He does not have a material body to be subjected to attachment and hatred. Although the Lord is always above material existence, through His spiritual potency He appeared and acted like an ordinary human being, accepting duties and obligations, apparently like a conditioned soul.

PURPORT

So-called attachment, detachment and obligations pertain to the material nature, which is an emanation from the Supreme Personality of Godhead, but whenever the Lord descends and acts in this material world, He does so in His spiritual position. Although His activities materially appear different, spiritually they are absolute and nondifferent. Thus it is an imposition upon the Supreme Lord to say that He is envious of anyone or friendly to anyone.

In Bhagavad-gītā (9.11) the Lord clearly says, avajānanti mām mūḍhā mānuṣīṁ tanum āśritam: “Fools deride Me when I descend in a human form.” Kṛṣṇa appears on this earth or within this universe without any change in His spiritual body or spiritual qualities. Indeed, He is never influenced by the material qualities. He is always free from such qualities, but He appears to act under material influence. This understanding is āropita, or an imposition. Therefore Kṛṣṇa says, janma karma ca me divyam: whatever He does, being always transcendental, has nothing to do with material qualities. Evarūn yo vetī tattvataḥ: only devotees can understand the truth of how He acts. The fact is that Kṛṣṇa is never partial to anyone. He is always equal to everyone, but because of imperfect vision, influenced by material qualities, one imposes material qualities upon Kṛṣṇa, and when one does so he becomes a mūḍha, a fool. When one can properly understand the truth, one becomes devoted and nirguṇa, free from material qualities. Simply by understanding the activities of Kṛṣṇa one can become transcendental, and as soon as one is transcendental he is fit to be transferred to the transcendental world. Tyaktvā dehaṁ punar janma naiti mām eti so 'rjuna: one who under-
stands the activities of the Lord in truth is transferred to the spiritual world after he gives up his material body.

TEXT 7

सत्वं राजसं तमसं त्रिभुध्वर्तनत्त्वनो गुणाः।
न तेषां युगपदार्जनः हास उढ़ास एव वा ॥ ७ ॥

sattvam rajas tama iti
prakṛter nātmano guṇāḥ
na teśāṁ yugapad rājan
hrāsa uḷāsa eva vā

sattvam—the mode of goodness; rajah—the mode of passion; tamaḥ—the mode of ignorance; iti—thus; prakṛteḥ—of material nature; na—not; ātmanah—of the spirit soul; guṇāḥ—qualities; na—not; teśām—of them; yugapadh—simultaneously; rājan—O King; hrāsaḥ—diminution; uḷāsaḥ—prominence; eva—certainly; vā—or.

TRANSLATION

My dear King Parikṣit, the material qualities—sattva-guṇa, rajo-guṇa and tamo-guṇa—all belong to the material world and do not even touch the Supreme Personality of Godhead. These three guṇas cannot act by increasing or decreasing simultaneously.

PURPORT

The original position of the Supreme Personality of Godhead is one of equality. There is no question of His being influenced by sattva-guṇa, rajo-guṇa or tamo-guṇa, for these material qualities cannot touch the Supreme Lord. The Lord is therefore called the supreme īśvara. Īśvaraḥ paramahaṁ kṛṣṇah: He is the supreme controller. He controls the material qualities (daivī hy ēṣā guṇamayī mama māyā). Mayādhyaśeṣaḥ prakṛtiḥ sūyate: material nature (prakṛti) works under His order. How, then, can He be under the qualities of prakṛti? Kṛṣṇa is never influenced by the material qualities. Therefore there is no question of partiality in the Supreme Personality of Godhead.
TEXT 8

When the quality of goodness is prominent, the sages and demigods flourish with the help of that quality, with which they are infused and surcharged by the Supreme Lord. Similarly, when the mode of passion is prominent the demons flourish, and when ignorance is prominent the Yakṣas and Rākṣasas flourish. The Supreme Personality of Godhead is present in everyone’s heart, fostering the reactions of sattva-guṇa, rajo-guṇa and tamo-guṇa.

PURPORT

The Supreme Personality of Godhead is not partial to anyone. The conditioned soul is under the influence of the various modes of material nature, and behind material nature is the Supreme Personality of Godhead; but one’s victory and loss under the influence of sattva-guṇa, rajo-guṇa and tamo-guṇa are reactions of these modes, not of the Supreme Lord’s partiality. Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmi, in the Bhāgavata-sandarbha, has clearly said:

sattvādayo na santīse
yatra ca prākṛtā guṇāḥ
sa śuddhāḥ sarva-śuddhebhyāḥ
pumān ādyāḥ prasidatu
According to this statement of the Bhāgavata-sandarbha, the Supreme Lord, being always transcendental to the material qualities, is never affected by the influence of these qualities. This same characteristic is also present in the living being, but because he is conditioned by material nature, even the pleasure potency of the Lord is manifested in the conditioned soul as troublesome. In the material world the pleasure enjoyed by the conditioned soul is followed by many painful conditions. For instance, we have seen that in the two great wars, which were conducted by the rajo-guṇa and tamo-guṇa, both parties were actually ruined. The German people declared war against the English to ruin them, but the result was that both parties were ruined. Although the Allies were apparently victorious, at least on paper, actually neither of them were victorious. Therefore it should be concluded that the Supreme Personality of Godhead is not partial to anyone. Everyone works under the influence of various modes of material nature, and when the various modes are prominent, the demigods or demons appear victorious under the influence of these modes.

Everyone enjoys the fruits of his qualitative activities. This is also confirmed in Bhagavad-gītā (14.11–13):

```
sarva-dvāresu dehe 'smin
prakāśa upajāyate
jñānam yadā tadā vidyād
vivrddham sattvam ity uta

lobhaḥ pravṛttir ārambhah
karmanām aśamah sprhā
rajasy etāni jāyante
vivrddhe bharatarṣabha

aprakāśo 'pravṛttiś ca
pramādo moha eva ca
```
tamasy etāni jāyante
vivrddhe kuru-nandana

"The manifestations of the modes of goodness can be experienced when all the gates of the body are illumined by knowledge.

"O chief of the Bhārata, when there is an increase in the mode of passion, the symptoms of great attachment, uncontrollable desire, hankering, and intense endeavor develop.

"O son of Kuru, when there is an increase in the mode of ignorance, madness, illusion, inertia and darkness are manifested."

The Supreme Personality of Godhead, who is present in everyone's heart, simply gives the results of the increase in the various qualities, but He is impartial. He supervises victory and loss, but He does not take part in them.

The various modes of material nature do not work all at once. The interactions of these modes are exactly like seasonal changes. Sometimes there is an increment of rajo-guṇa, sometimes of tamo-guṇa and sometimes sattva-guṇa. Generally the demigods are surcharged with sattva-guṇa, and therefore when the demons and the demigods fight, the demigods are victorious because of the prominence of their sattva-guṇa qualities. However, this is not the partiality of the Supreme Lord.

TEXT 9

jyotir-ādir ivābhāti
saṅghātān na vivicyate
vidanty ātmānam ātma-stham
mathitvā kavayo 'ntatah

jyotiḥ—fire; ādiḥ—and other elements; iva—just as; ābhāti—appear; saṅghātāt—from the bodies of demigods and others; na—not; vivicyate—are distinguished; vidanti—perceive; ātmānam—the Super-soul; ātma-stham—situated in the heart; mathitvā—by discerning; kavyaḥ—expert thinkers; antataḥ—within.
The all-pervading Personality of Godhead exists within the heart of every living being, and an expert thinker can perceive how He is present there to a large or small extent. Just as one can understand the supply of fire in wood, the water in a waterpot, or the sky within a pot, one can understand whether a living entity is a demon or a demigod by understanding that living entity’s devotional performances. A thoughtful man can understand how much a person is favored by the Supreme Lord by seeing his actions.

In *Bhagavad-gītā* (10.41) the Lord says:

\[
\text{yad yad vibhūtimat sattvam}
\]
\[
\text{śrīmad ūrjitam eva vā}
\]
\[
\text{tat tad evāvagaccha tvam}
\]
\[
\text{mama tejo-‘ṁśa-sambhavam}
\]

"Know that all beautiful, glorious and mighty creations spring from but a spark of My splendor." We have the practical experience of seeing that one person is able to do very wonderful things whereas another cannot do those same things and cannot even do things that require only a little common sense. Therefore, how much a devotee has been favored by the Supreme Personality of Godhead can be tested by the activities the devotee has performed. In *Bhagavad-gītā* (10.10) the Lord also says:

\[
\text{teśāṁ satata-yuktānāṁ}
\]
\[
\text{bhajatāṁ prūti-pūrvakam}
\]
\[
\text{dadāmi buddhi-yogam tāṁ}
\]
\[
\text{yena māṁ upayānti te}
\]

"To those who are constantly devoted and who worship Me with love, I give the understanding by which they can come to Me." This is very practical. A teacher instructs the student if the student is capable of taking more and more instructions. Otherwise, in spite of being instructed by the teacher, the student cannot make strides in his understanding.
This has nothing to do with partiality. When Kṛṣṇa says teṣāṁ satata-yuktāṁ bhajatāṁ prīti-pūrvakam/ dadāmi buddhi-yogāṁ tam, this indicates that Kṛṣṇa is prepared to give bhakti-yoga to everyone, but one must be capable of receiving it. That is the secret. Thus when a person exhibits wonderful devotional activities, a thoughtful man understands that Kṛṣṇa has been more favorable to this devotee.

This is not difficult to understand, but envious persons do not accept that Kṛṣṇa has bestowed His favor upon a particular devotee in accordance with his advanced position. Such foolish persons become envious and try to minimize an advanced devotee’s activities. That is not Vaiṣṇavism. A Vaiṣṇava should appreciate the service rendered to the Lord by other Vaiṣṇavas. Therefore a Vaiṣṇava is described in Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam as nirmatsara. Vaiṣṇavas are never envious of other Vaiṣṇavas or of anyone else, and therefore they are called nirmatsarānāṁ satāṁ.

As Bhagavad-gītā informs us, one can understand how one is saturated with sattva-guṇa, rajo-guṇa or tamo-guṇa. In the examples given herewith, fire represents the mode of goodness. One can understand the constitution of a container for wood, petrol or other inflammable substances by the quantity of the fire. Similarly, water represents rajo-guṇa, the mode of passion. A small skin and the vast Atlantic Ocean both contain water, and by seeing the quantity of water in a container one can understand the size of the container. The sky represents the mode of ignorance. The sky is present in a small earthen pot and also in outer space. Thus by proper judgment one can see who is a devatā, or demigod, and who is an asura, Yakṣa or Rākṣasa according to the quantities of sattva-guṇa, rajo-guṇa and tamo-guṇa. One cannot judge whether a person is a devatā, an asura or a Rākṣasa by seeing him, but a sane man can understand this by the activities such a person performs. A general description is given in the Padma Purāṇa: viṣṇu-bhaktah smṛto daiva āsuras tad-viparyayah. A devotee of Lord Viṣṇu is a demigod, whereas an asura or Yakṣa is just the opposite. An asura is not a devotee of Lord Viṣṇu; instead, for his sense gratification he is a devotee of the demigods, bhūtas, pretas and so on. Thus one can judge who is a devatā, who is a Rākṣasa and who is an asura by how they conduct their activities.

The word ātmānam in this verse means paramātmānam. The
Paramātma, or Supersoul, is situated in the core of everyone’s heart (anta-tataḥ). This is confirmed in Bhagavad-gitā (18.61). Īśvaraḥ sarva-bhūtānāṁ hrde-tāne śrīnāṁ tiṣṭhati. The īśvara, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, being situated in everyone’s heart, gives directions to everyone in terms of one’s capabilities in taking the instructions. The instructions of Bhagavad-gitā are open to everyone, but some people understand them properly, whereas others understand them so improperly that they cannot even believe in the existence of Kṛṣṇa, although reading Kṛṣṇa’s book. Although the Gitā says śri-bhagavān uvāca, indicating that Kṛṣṇa spoke, they cannot understand Kṛṣṇa. This is due to their misfortune or incapability, which is caused by rajo-guṇa and tamo-guṇa, the modes of passion and ignorance. It is because of these modes that they cannot even understand Kṛṣṇa, whereas an advanced devotee like Arjuna understands Him and glorifies Him, saying, parāṁ brahma parāṁ dhāma pavitraṁ paramaṁ bhavān: “You are the Supreme Brahman, the supreme abode and purifier.” Kṛṣṇa is open to everyone, but one needs the capability to understand Him.

By external features one cannot understand who is favored by Kṛṣṇa and who is not. According to one’s attitude, Kṛṣṇa becomes one’s direct adviser, or Kṛṣṇa becomes unknown. This is not Kṛṣṇa’s partiality; it is His response to one’s ability to understand Him. According to one’s receptiveness—whether one be a devatā, asura, Yakṣa or Rākṣasa—Kṛṣṇa’s quality is proportionately exhibited. This proportionate exhibition of Kṛṣṇa’s power is misunderstood by less intelligent men to be Kṛṣṇa’s partiality, but actually it is no such thing. Kṛṣṇa is equal to everyone, and according to one’s ability to receive the favor of Kṛṣṇa, one advances in Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravarti Ṭhākura gives a practical example in this connection. In the sky there are many luminaries. At night, even in darkness, the moon is extremely brilliant and can be directly perceived. The sun is also extremely brilliant. When covered by clouds, however, these luminaries are not distinctly visible. Similarly, the more one advances in sattva-guṇa, the more his brilliance is exhibited by devotional service, but the more one is covered by rajo-guṇa and tamo-guṇa, the less visible his brilliance, for he is covered by these qualities. The visibility of one’s qualities does not depend on the partiality of the Supreme Personality of Godhead; it is due
to various coverings in different proportions. Thus one can understand how far he has advanced in terms of *sattva-guṇa* and how much he is covered by *rajo-guṇa* and *tamo-guṇa*.

**TEXT 10**

\[
\text{yadā sisrkṣuh pura ātmanaḥ paro}
\]
\[
\text{rajaḥ srjaty esa prthak sva-māyayā}
\]
\[
\text{sattvam vicitrāsu riraṁsur īśvarah}
\]
\[
\text{sayisyamānas tama īrayaty asau}
\]

*yadā—when; sisrkṣuh—desiring to create; puraḥ—material bodies; ātmanaḥ—for the living entities; parah—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; rajaḥ—the mode of passion; srjati—manifests; eṣa—He; prthak—separately, predominantly; sva-māyayā—by His own creative energy; sattvam—the mode of goodness; vicitrāsu—in various types of bodies; riraṁsur—desiring to act; īśvarah—the Personality of Godhead; sayisyamānas—being about to conclude; tamaḥ—the mode of ignorance; īrayati—causes to rise; asau—that Supreme.*

**TRANSLATION**

When the Supreme Personality of Godhead creates different types of bodies, offering a particular body to each living entity according to his character and fruitive actions, the Lord revives all the qualities of material nature—*sattva-guṇa*, *rajo-guṇa* and *tamo-guṇa*. Then, as the Supersoul, He enters each body and influences the qualities of creation, maintenance and annihilation, using *sattva-guṇa* for maintenance, *rajo-guṇa* for creation and *tamo-guṇa* for annihilation.
PURPORT

Although material nature is conducted by the three qualities—sattva-guna, rajo-guna and tamo-guna—nature is not independent. As the Lord says in Bhagavad-gītā (9.10):

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{mayādhyaśeṇa prakṛtiḥ} \\
\text{sūyate sa-carācaram} \\
\text{hetunānena kaunteya} \\
\text{jagad viparivartate}
\end{align*}
\]

“This material nature is working under My direction, O son of Kunti, and it is producing all moving and unmoving beings. By its rule this manifestation is created and annihilated again and again.” The different changes in the material world take place as actions and reactions of the three guṇas, but above the three guṇas is their director, the Supreme Personality of Godhead. In the various types of bodies given to the living entities by material nature (yantrārdhāṇi māyāyā), either sattva-guna, rajo-guna or tamo-guna is prominent. The body is produced by material nature according to the direction of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Therefore it is said here, yadā sīrśuḥ pura ātmanah parah, indicating that the body is certainly created by the Lord. Karmanā daiva-netreṇa: according to the karma of the living entity, a body is prepared under the Supreme Lord’s supervision. Whether the body is of sattva-guna, rajo-guna or tamo-guna, everything is done by the direction of the Supreme Lord through the agency of the external energy (prthak sva-māyāyā). In this way, in different types of bodies, the Lord (īśvara) gives directions as Paramātmā, and again, to destroy the body, He employs the tamo-guṇa. This is the way the living entities receive different types of bodies.

**TEXT 11**

कालं चरनं सृजते श आश्रयं \\
प्रधानपुष्प्यां नरदेव सत्यकृत \\

kālam carantaṁ srjatiśa āśrayam \\
pradhāna-pumbhyāṁ nara-deva satya-kṛt
TRANSLATION

O great King, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, the controller of the material and spiritual energies, who is certainly the creator of the entire cosmos, creates the time factor to allow the material energy and the living entity to act within the limits of time. Thus the Supreme Personality is never under the time factor nor under the material energy.

PURPORT

One should not think that the Lord is dependent on the time factor. He actually creates the situation by which material nature acts and by which the conditioned soul is placed under material nature. Both the conditioned soul and the material nature act within the time factor, but the Lord is not subject to the actions and reactions of time, for time has been created by Him. To be more clear, Śrila Viśvanātha Cakravartī Ṭhākura says that creation, maintenance and annihilation are all under the supreme will of the Lord.

In Bhagavad-gītā (4.7) the Lord says:

\[
yadā yadā hi dharmasya
glānir bhavati bhārata
abhyutthānam adharmasya
tadātmānaṁ srjāmy aham
\]

"Whenever and wherever there is a decline in religious practice, O descendent of Bharata, and a predominant rise of irreligion—at that time I descend Myself." Since Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, is the controller of everything, when He appears He is not within the limitations of material time (janma karma ca me divyam). In this verse the words kālam carantam srjatīṣa āśrayam indicate that although the Lord acts within time, whether sattva-guṇa, rajo-guṇa or tamo-guṇa is prominent, one should not think that the Lord is under time’s control.
Time is within His control, for He creates time to act in a certain way; He is not working under the control of time. The creation of the material world is one of the Lord’s pastimes. Everything is fully under His control. Since creation takes place when rajo-guṇa is prominent, the Lord creates the necessary time to give facilities for rajo-guṇa. Similarly, He also creates the necessary times for maintenance and annihilation. Thus this verse establishes that the Lord is not under the limitations of time.

As stated in the Brahma-saṁhitā, iśvarāḥ paramāḥ krṣṇaḥ: Krṣṇa is the supreme controller. Sac-cid-ānanda-vigrahaḥ: He possesses a blissful, spiritual body. Anādiḥ: He is not subordinate to anything. As the Lord confirms in Bhagavad-gītā (7.7), mattah parataram nānyat kiñcid asti dhanāñjaya: “O conqueror of wealth [Arjuna], there is no truth superior to Me.” Nothing can be above Krṣṇa, for He is the controller and creator of everything.

The Māyāvādī philosophers say that this material world is mithyā, false, and that one should therefore not bother about this mithyā creation (brahma satyam jagan mithyā). But this is not correct. Here it is said, satya-kṛt: whatever is created by the Supreme Personality of Godhead, satyaṁ param, cannot be called mithyā. The cause of the creation is satya, true, so how can the effect of the cause be mithyā? The very word satya-kṛt is used to establish that everything created by the Lord is factual, never false. The creation may be temporary, but it is not false.
anikam—numbers of demigods; iva—certainly; edhayati—causes to increase; atah—hence; tat-pratyaniKHān—inimical to them; asurān—the demons; sura-priyāh—being the friend of the demigods; raja-tamaskān—covered by passion and ignorance; pramiKHōti—destroys; uruśravāh—whose glories are widespread.

TRANSLATION

O King, this time factor enhances the sattva-guṇa. Thus although the Supreme Lord is the controller, He favors the demigods, who are mostly situated in sattva-guṇa. Then the demons, who are influenced by tamo-guṇa, are annihilated. The Supreme Lord induces the time factor to act in different ways, but He is never partial. Rather, His activities are glorious, therefore He is called Uruśravā.

PURPORT

The Lord says in Bhagavad-gitā (9.29), samo 'ham sarva-bhūteśu na me dvesyo 'sti na priyāh: “I envy no one, nor am I partial to anyone. I am equal to all.” The Supreme Personality of Godhead cannot be partial; He is always equal to everyone. Therefore when the demigods are favored and the demons killed, this is not His partiality but the influence of the time factor. A good example in this regard is that an electrician connects both a heater and a cooler to the same electrical energy. The cause of the heating and cooling is the electrician’s manipulation of the electrical energy according to his desire, but factually the electrician has nothing to do with causing heat or cold, nor with the enjoyment or suffering that results.

There have been many historical incidents in which the Lord killed a demon, but the demon attained a higher position by the mercy of the Lord. Pūtana is an example. Pūtana’s purpose was to kill Kṛṣṇa. Aho baki yaṁ stana-kāla-kūtam. She approached the house of Nanda Mahārāja with the purpose of killing Kṛṣṇa by smearing poison on her breast, yet when she was killed she attained the highest position, achieving the status of Kṛṣṇa’s mother. Kṛṣṇa is so kind and impartial that because he sucked Pūtana’s breast, He immediately accepted her as His mother. This superfluous activity of killing Pūtana did not diminish the
The Supreme Lord is Equal to Everyone

Lord’s impartiality. He is suhrdaṁ sarva-bhūtānām, the friend of everyone. Therefore partiality cannot apply to the character of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who always maintains His position as the supreme controller. The Lord killed Pūtanā as an enemy, but because of His being the supreme controller, she attained an exalted position as His mother. Śrila Madhva Muni therefore remarks, kāle kāla-visaye 'piṣitā. dehādi-kāraṇatvāt surāṇikam iva sthitam sattvam. Ordinarily a murderer is hanged, and in the Manu-saṁhitā it is said that a king bestows mercy upon a murderer by killing him, thus saving him from various kinds of suffering. Because of his sinful activities, such a murderer is killed by the mercy of the king. Kṛṣṇa, the supreme judge, deals with matters in a similar way because He is the supreme controller. The conclusion, therefore, is that the Lord is always impartial and always very kind to all living entities.

TEXT 13

अतैवोदहात: पूर्वपितिहास: सुरंगिणा ।
श्रीत्या महाकलो राजन् पुन्धेतुजातस्त्रवे ॥१३॥

atraivodārtaḥ pūrvam
itiḥāsah sura-rṣiṇā
prityā mahā-kratau rājan
prccchāte 'jāta-śatrave

atra—in this connection; eva—certainly; udāhṛtaḥ—was recited; pūrvam—previously; itiḥāsah—an old story; sura-rṣiṇā—by the great sage Nārada; prityā—with joy; mahā-kratau—at the great Rājasūya sacrifice; rājan—O King; prccchāte—to the inquiring; ajāta-śatrave—Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, who had no enemy.

TRANSLATION

Formerly, O King, when Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was performing the Rājasūya sacrifice, the great sage Nārada, responding to his inquiry, recited historical facts showing how the Supreme Personality of Godhead is always impartial, even when killing demons. In this regard he gave a vivid example.
PURPORT

This relates to how the Lord exhibited His impartiality even when killing Śiśupāla in the arena of the Rājasūya yajña performed by Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira.

TEXTS 14–15

द्रष्ट्र भद्रभुतम् राजा राजसुये महाकरतौ। ।
वासुदेवे महगति सायुज्यं चेदिभूजः ॥१४॥

तत्रासीनं सुरसरि राजा पाण्डुसुतः करतौ। ।
प्रचछ बिसिततमना भुनोभं भृणतामिद्यूम ॥१५॥

drṣṭvā mahādbhutam rājā
rājasūye mahā-kratau
vāsudeve bhagavati
sāyujyam cedibhū-bhujāḥ

tatrāsīnām sura-ṛṣim
rājā pāṇḍu-sutah kratau
papraccha vismita-manā
munīnāṁ śṛṇvatāṁ idam

drṣṭvā—after seeing; mahā-adbhutam—greatly wonderful; rājā—the King; rājasūye—called Rājasūya; mahā-kratau—at the great sacrifice; vāsudeve—into Vāsudeva; bhagavati—the Personality of Godhead; sāyujyam—merging; cedibhū-bhujāḥ—of Śiśupāla, the King of Cedi; tatra—there; āsīnām—seated; sura-ṛṣim—Nārada Muni; rājā—the King; pāṇḍu-sutah—Yudhiṣṭhira, the son of Pāṇḍu; kratau—at the sacrifice; papraccha—asked; vismita-manāḥ—being struck with wonder; munīnāṁ—in the presence of the sages; śṛṇvatāṁ—listening; idam—this.

TRANSLATION

O King, at the Rājasūya sacrifice, Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, the son of Mahārāja Pāṇḍu, personally saw Śiśupāla merge into the body of the Supreme Lord, Krṣṇa. Therefore, struck with wonder, he inquired about the reason for this from the great sage Nārada, who
was seated there. While he inquired, all the sages present also heard him ask his question.

**TEXT 16**

 śrī-yudhiṣṭhira uvāca
ahō aty-adyutam hy etad
durlabhaikāntinām api
vāsudeve pare tattve
prāptīś caidyasya vidviṣaḥ

śrī-yudhiṣṭhiraḥ uvāca—Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira said; aho—oh; ati-adbhutam—very wonderful; hi—certainly; etat—this; durlabha—difficult to attain; ekāntinām—for the transcendentalists; api—even; vāsudeve—in Vāsudeva; pare—the supreme; tattve—Absolute Truth; prāptiḥ—the attainment; caidyasya—of Śiśupāla; vidviṣaḥ—envious.

**TRANSLATION**

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira inquired: It is very wonderful that the demon Śiśupāla merged into the body of the Supreme Personality of Godhead even though extremely envious. This sāyujya-mukti is impossible to attain even for great transcendentalists. How then did the enemy of the Lord attain it?

**PURPORT**

There are two classes of transcendentalists—the jñānis and the bhaktas. The bhaktas do not aspire to merge into the existence of the Lord, but the jñānis do. Śiśupāla, however, was neither a jñāni nor a bhakta, yet simply by envy of the Lord he attained an exalted position by merging into the Lord’s body. Certainly this was astonishing, and therefore Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira inquired about the cause for the Lord’s mysterious mercy to Śiśupāla.
TEXT 17

एतदेवितमिच्छाम् सर्वा एव वर्य। महाबिन्दुया वेनो हिन्दैतमसि पालितः ।

etad veditum icchāmaḥ
sarva eva vayam mune
bhagavan-nindaya veno
dvijais tamasi pātitaḥ

etat—this; veditum—to know; icchāmaḥ—desire; sarve—all; eva—certainly; vayam—we; mune—O great sage; bhagavat-nindaya—because of blaspheming the Lord; venah—Vena, the father of Pṛthu Mahārāja; dvijaiḥ—by the brāhmaṇas; tamasi—into hell; pātitaḥ—was thrown.

TRANSLATION

O great sage, we are all eager to know the cause for this mercy of the Lord. I have heard that formerly a king named Vena blasphemed the Supreme Personality of Godhead and that all the brāhmaṇas consequently obliged him to go to hell. Śiśupāla should also have been sent to hell. How then did he merge into the Lord’s existence?

TEXT 18

damaghoṣa-sutaḥ pāpa
ārabhya kala-bhāṣanāt
sampraty amarśi govinde
dantavakraś ca durmatiḥ

damaghoṣa-sutaḥ—Śiśupāla, the son of Damaghoṣa; pāpa—sinful; ārabhya—beginning; kala-bhāṣanāt—from the unclear speech of a child; samprati—even until now; amarśi—envious; govinde—toward
TEXT 19 | The Supreme Lord Is Equal to Everyone

Śri Kṛṣṇa; dantavakraḥ—Dantavakra; ca—also; durmatiḥ—evil-minded.

TRANSLATION
From the very beginning of his childhood, when he could not even speak properly, Śiśupāla, the most sinful son of Damaghoṣa, began blasphemying the Lord, and he continued to be envious of Śri Kṛṣṇa until death. Similarly, his brother Dantavakra continued the same habits.

TEXT 19

sapataḥ—of both Śiśupāla and Dantavakra, who were blaspheming; asakṛt—repeatedly; viṣṇum—Lord Kṛṣṇa; yat—which; brahma param—the Supreme Brahman; avyayam—without diminution; śvitraḥ—white leprosy; na—not; jātah—appeared; jihvāyām—on the tongue; na—not; andham—dark; viviśatus tamaḥ—they did enter; tamaḥ—hell.

TRANSLATION
Although these two men—Śiśupāla and Dantavakra—repeatedly blasphemed the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Lord Viṣṇu [Kṛṣṇa], the Supreme Brahman, they were quite healthy. Indeed, their tongues were not attacked by white leprosy, nor did they enter the darkest region of hellish life. We are certainly most surprised by this.

PURPORT
Kṛṣṇa is described by Arjuna in Bhagavad-gītā (10.12) as follows: param brahma param dhāma pavitraṁ paramaṁ bhavān. “You are the
Supreme Brahman, the supreme abode and purifier.” Herein this is confirmed. \textit{Viṣṇum yad brahma param avyayam}. The Supreme Viṣṇu is Kṛṣṇa. Kṛṣṇa is the cause of Viṣṇu, not vice versa. Similarly, Brahman is not the cause of Kṛṣṇa; Kṛṣṇa is the cause of Brahman. Therefore Kṛṣṇa is the Parabrahman (\textit{yad brahma param avyayam}).

\textbf{TEXT 20}

\begin{verbatim}
कथम तस्मि भगवति दुर्ग्राहयाधामानि ।
पञ्चतन्त सर्वलोकानां लयमीयतुरुस्तसा ॥२०॥
\end{verbatim}

\begin{align*}
\text{katham—how; tasmin—that; bhagavati—in the Supreme Personality of Godhead; duravagrāhya—difficult to attain; dhāmani—whose nature; paśyatām—looked on; sarva-lokānāṁ—while all the people; layam īyatuh—became absorbed; aṃjasā—easily.}
\end{align*}

\textbf{TRANSLATION}

How was it possible for Śiśupāla and Dantavakra, in the presence of many exalted persons, to enter very easily into the body of Kṛṣṇa, whose nature is difficult to attain?

\textbf{PURPORT}

Śiśupāla and Dantavakra were formerly Jaya and Vijaya, the doorkeepers of Vaikuṇṭha. Merging into the body of Kṛṣṇa was not their final destination. For some time they remained merged, and later they received the liberations of śārūpya and sālokya, living on the same planet as the Lord in the same bodily form. The śāstras give evidence that if one blasphemes the Supreme Lord, his punishment is to remain in hellish life for many millions of years more than one suffers by killing many brāhmaṇas. Śiśupāla, however, instead of entering hellish life, immediately and very easily received sāyujya-mukti. That such a privilege had been offered to Śiśupāla was not merely a story. Everyone saw it hap-
pen; there was no scarcity of evidence. How did it happen? Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira was very much surprised.

TEXT 21

एतद् आम्यति मे बुद्धिर्दीर्घचिरिव कारणम् |
ब्रुहेतद्युततमं भगवान्हत्र कारणम् ||२१||

etad bhrāmyati me buddhir
dipārcir iva vāyunā
brūhy etad adbhutatamam
bhagavān hy atra kāraṇam

etat—concerning this; bhrāmyati—is flickering; me—my; buddhiḥ—intelligence; dipa-arcīh—the flame of a candle; iva—like; vāyunā—by the wind; brūhi—please tell; etat—this; adbhutatamam—most wonderful; bhagavān—possessing all knowledge; hi—indeed; atra—here; kāraṇam—the cause.

TRANSLATION

This matter is undoubtedly very wonderful. Indeed, my intelligence has become disturbed, just as the flame of a candle is disturbed by a blowing wind. O Nārada Muni, you know everything. Kindly let me know the cause of this wonderful event.

PURPORT

The śāstras enjoin, tad-vijñānārtham sa gurum evābhigacchet: when one is perplexed by the difficult problems of life, to solve them one must approach a guru like Nārada or his representative in the disciplic succession. Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira therefore requested Nārada to explain the cause for such a wonderful event.

TEXT 22

श्रीचाद्रायणिर्वच
राक्षसदृश आवर्ण्यं नारदो भगवानृपि: ||
तुष्ठं प्राह तत्मामाध्य शृणुत्वास्तत्त्सद: कथा: ||२२||
śrī-bādarāyaṇaḥ uvāca
rājñās tad vaca ākarnya
nārādo bhagavān rṣiḥ
tuṣṭaḥ praha tam ābhāṣya
śṛṇvatyāḥ tat-sadāḥ kathāḥ

śrī-bādarāyaṇaḥ uvāca—Śrī Śukadeva Gosvāmi said; rājñāḥ—of the King (Yudhiṣṭhira); tat—those; vacaḥ—words; ākarnya—after hearing; nārādaḥ—Nārada Muni; bhagavān—powerful; rṣiḥ—sage; tuṣṭaḥ—being satisfied; praḥa—spoke; tam—him; ābhāṣya—after addressing; śṛṇvatyāḥ tat-sadāḥ—in the presence of the assembly members; kathāḥ—the topics.

TRANSLATION
Śrī Śukadeva Gosvāmi said: After hearing the request of Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, Nārada Muni, the most powerful spiritual master, who knew everything, was very pleased. Thus he replied in the presence of everyone taking part in the yajña.

TEXT 23

śrī-nārada uvāca
nindana-stava-satkāra-
nyakkaṛārtham kalevaram
pradhāna-parayo rājann
avivekena kalpitam

śrī-nāradaḥ uvāca—Śrī Nārada Muni said; nindana—blasphemy; stava—praise; satkāra—honor; nyakkāra—dishonor; artham—for the purpose of; kalevaram—body; pradhāna-parayoḥ—of nature and the Supreme Personality of Godhead; rājan—O King; avivekena—without discrimination; kalpitam—created.
TRANSLATION

The great sage Śrī Nārada said: O King, blasphemy and praise, chastisement and respect, are experienced because of ignorance. The body of the conditioned soul is planned by the Lord for suffering in the material world through the agency of the external energy.

PURPORT

In Bhagavad-gītā (18.61) it is said:

iṣvarah sarva-bhūtānāṁ
hṛd-deśe 'rjuna tisthati
bhrāmayan sarva-bhūtāni
yantrārūḍhāni māyayā

"The Supreme Lord is situated in everyone's heart, O Arjuna, and is directing the wanderings of all living entities, who are seated as on a machine, made of material energy." A material body is manufactured by the external energy according to the direction of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. The conditioned soul, being seated on this machine, wanders throughout the universe, and because of his bodily conception of life he only suffers. Actually the suffering of being blasphemed and the enjoyment of being praised, the acceptance of a good welcome or of chastisement by harsh words, are felt in the material conception of life; but since the body of the Supreme Personality of Godhead is not material but sac-cid-ānanda-vigraha, He is unaffected by insults or greetings, blasphemy or prayers. Being always unaffected and complete, He does not feel extra pleasure when offered nice prayers by the devotee, although the devotee benefits by offering prayers to the Lord. Indeed, the Lord is very kind to His so-called enemy because one who always thinks of the Personality of Godhead as an enemy also benefits, although he thinks of the Lord adversely. If a conditioned soul, thinking of the Lord as an enemy or a friend, somehow or other becomes attached to the Lord, he receives great benefit.

TEXT 24

हिंसा तदभिमानेन दण्डपाल्पत्योपेयथा ।
वैष्ण्वमिह भूतानं ममाहिमिति पार्थिव ॥२४॥
himsä tad-abhimānena
danda-pārūṣyayor yathā
vaisamyam iha bhūtānām
mamāham iti pārthiva

himsä—suffering; tat—of this; abhimānena—by the false conception; danda-pārūṣyayoh—when there is punishment and chastisement; yathā—just as; vaisamyam—misconception; iha—here (in this body); bhūtānām—of the living entities; mama-aham—mine and I; iti—thus; pārthiva—O lord of the earth.

TRANSLATION

My dear King, the conditioned soul, being in the bodily conception of life, considers his body to be his self and considers everything in relationship with the body to be his. Because he has this wrong conception of life, he is subjected to dualities like praise and chastisement.

PURPORT

Only when a conditioned soul accepts the body as himself does he feel the effects of chastisement or praise. Then he determines one person to be his enemy and another his friend and wants to chastise the enemy and welcome the friend. This creation of friends and enemies is a result of one’s bodily conception of life.

TEXT 25

yam nibaddho 'bhimâno 'yam
tad-vadhāt prānīnām vadhaḥ
tathā na yasya kaivalyād
abhimâno 'khilātmanāḥ
parasya dama-kartur hi
himsā kenasya kalpyate

yan-nibaddho 'bhimâno 'yam
tad-vadhāt prānīnām vadhaḥ
tathā na yasya kaivalyād
abhimâno 'khilātmanāḥ
parasya dama-kartur hi
himsā kenasya kalpyate
yat—in which; nibaddhah—bound; abhimānah—false conception; ayam—this; tat—of that (body); vadhāt—from the annihilation; prānīnām—of the living beings; vadhaḥ—annihilation; tathā—similarly; na—not; yasya—of whom; kaivalyaḥ—because of being absolute, one without a second; abhimānah—false conception; akhila-atmanah—of the Supersoul of all living entities; parasya—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; dama-kartuḥ—the supreme controller; hi—certainly; hiṁsā—harm; kena—how; asya—His; kalpyate—is performed.

TRANSLATION

Because of the bodily conception of life, the conditioned soul thinks that when the body is annihilated the living being is annihilated. Lord Viṣṇu, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, is the supreme controller, the Supersoul of all living entities. Because He has no material body, He has no false conception of “I and mine.” It is therefore incorrect to think that He feels pleasure or pain when blasphemed or offered prayers. This is impossible for Him. Thus He has no enemy and no friend. When He chastises the demons it is for their good, and when He accepts the prayers of the devotees it is for their good. He is affected neither by prayers nor by blasphemy.

PURPORT

Because of being covered by material bodies, the conditioned souls, including even greatly learned scholars and falsely educated professors, all think that as soon as the body is finished, everything is finished. This is due to their bodily conception of life. Kṛṣṇa has no such bodily conception, nor is His body different from His self. Therefore, since Kṛṣṇa has no material conception of life, how can He be affected by material prayers and accusations? Kṛṣṇa’s body is described herewith as kaivalya, nondifferent from Himself. Since everyone has a material bodily conception of life, if Kṛṣṇa had such a conception what would be the difference between Kṛṣṇa and the conditioned soul? Kṛṣṇa’s instructions in Bhagavad-gitā are accepted as final because He does not possess a material body. As soon as one has a material body he has four deficiencies, but since Kṛṣṇa does not possess a material body, He has no deficiencies. He is always spiritually conscious and blissful. Īśvarah paramah krṣṇah.
sac-cid-ānanda-vigrahaḥ: His form is eternal, blissful knowledge. Sac-cid-ānanda-vigrahaḥ, ānanda-cinmaya-rasa and kaivalya are the same.

Kṛṣṇa can expand Himself as Paramātmā in the core of everyone’s heart. In Bhagavad-gītā (13.3) this is confirmed. Kṣetrajñam cāpi mām viddhi sarva-kṣetreṣu bhārata: the Lord is the Paramātmā—the ātmā or Superself of all individual souls. Therefore it must naturally be concluded that He has no defective bodily conceptions. Although situated in everyone’s body, He has no bodily conception of life. He is always free from such conceptions, and thus He cannot be affected by anything in relation to the material body of the jīva.

Kṛṣṇa says in Bhagavad-gītā (16.19):

tān aham dviṣataḥ krūrān
sāṁśāreṣu narādhamān
kṣīpāmy ajasram aśubhān
āsurīśv eva yoniṣu

Those who are envious and mischievous, who are the lowest among men, are cast by Me into the ocean of material existence, into various demonic species of life.” Whenever the Lord punishes persons like demons, however, such punishment is meant for the good of the conditioned soul. The conditioned soul, being envious of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, may accuse Him, saying, “Kṛṣṇa is bad, Kṛṣṇa is a thief” and so on, but Kṛṣṇa, being kind to all living entities, does not consider such accusations. Instead, He takes account of the conditioned soul’s chanting of “Kṛṣṇa, Kṛṣṇa” so many times. He sometimes punishes such demons for one life by putting them in a lower species, but then, when they have stopped accusing Him, they are liberated in the next life because of chanting Kṛṣṇa’s name constantly. Blaspheming the Supreme Lord or His devotee is not at all good for the conditioned soul, but Kṛṣṇa, being very kind, punishes the conditioned soul in one life for such sinful activities and then takes him back home, back to Godhead. The vivid example for this is Vṛtrasura, who was formerly Citraketu Mahārāja, a great devotee. Because he derided Lord Śiva, the foremost of all devotees, he had to accept the body of a demon called Vṛtra, but then he was taken back to Godhead. Thus when Kṛṣṇa punishes a demon or conditioned soul, He stops that soul’s habit of blaspheming Him, and
when the soul becomes completely pure, the Lord takes him back to Godhead.

TEXT 26

तथादैरात्रात्मेन निरैरेण मयेन वा |
खेदात्कामेन वा युञ्ज्यात् कय्यिनोक्ष्ये पृथकः \|२६\|

tasmād vairānubandhena
nirvairāṇa bhayena vā
snehāt kāmena vā yuñjyāt
kathāṅcīn nekṣate prthak

tasmāt—therefore; vaira-anubandhena—by constant enmity; nir-vairāṇa—by devotion; bhayena—by fear; vā—or; snehāt—from affection; kāmena—by lusty desires; vā—or; yuñjyāt—one should concentrate; kathāṅcīt—somehow or other; na—not; ikṣate—sees; prthak—something else.

TRANSLATION

Therefore by enmity or by devotional service, by fear, by affection or by lusty desire—by all of these or any one of them—if a conditioned soul somehow or other concentrates his mind upon the Lord, the result is the same, for the Lord, because of His blissful position, is never affected by enmity or friendship.

PURPORT

From this verse one should not conclude that because Kṛṣṇa is unaffected by favorable prayers or unfavorable blasphemy one should therefore blaspheme the Supreme Lord. This is not the regulative principle. Bhakti-yoga means ānukūlyena kṛṣṇānuśīlanam: one should serve Kṛṣṇa very favorably. This is the real injunction. Here it is said that although an enemy thinks of Kṛṣṇa unfavorably, the Lord is unaffected by such antidevotional service. Thus He offers His benedictions even to Śiśu-pāla and similarly inimical conditioned souls. This does not mean, however, that one should be inimical toward the Lord. The stress is given to the favorable execution of devotional service, not purposeful blasphemy of the Lord. It is said:
nindāṁ bhagavataḥ śrīvams
tat-parasya janasya vā
tato nāpaiti yah so 'pi
yāty adhāḥ sukṛtāc cyutaḥ

One who hears blasphemy of the Supreme Personality of Godhead or His devotees should immediately take action or should leave. Otherwise he will be put into hellish life perpetually. There are many such injunctions. Therefore as a regulative principle one should not be unfavorable toward the Lord but always favorably inclined toward Him.

Śiśupāla’s achievement of oneness with the Supreme Lord was different because Jaya and Vijaya, from the very beginning of their material existence, were ordained to treat the Supreme Lord as an enemy for three lives and then return home, back to Godhead. Jaya and Vijaya inwardly knew that Kṛṣṇa is the Supreme Personality of Godhead, but they purposely became His enemies to be delivered from material life. From the very beginning of their lives they thought of Lord Kṛṣṇa as an enemy, and even though blaspheming Lord Kṛṣṇa, they chanted the holy name of Kṛṣṇa constantly along with their inimical thoughts. Thus they were purified because of chanting the holy name of Kṛṣṇa. It is to be understood that even a blasphemer can be freed from sinful activities by chanting the holy name of the Lord. Certainly, therefore, freedom is assured for a devotee who is always favorable to the service of the Lord. This will be clear from the following verse. By rapt attention fixed upon Kṛṣṇa, one is purified, and thus one is delivered from material life.

Śrila Viśvanātha Cakravartī Ṭhākura has very nicely explained the word bhayena, which means “by fear.” When the gopīs went to Kṛṣṇa in the dead of night, they certainly feared chastisement by their relatives—their husbands, brothers and fathers—but nonetheless, not caring for their relatives, they went to Kṛṣṇa. There was certainly fear, but this fear could not check their devotional service to Kṛṣṇa.

One should not mistakenly think that Lord Kṛṣṇa must be worshiped by an inimical attitude like that of Śiśupāla. The injunction is ānukūlyasya grahanam prātikūlyasya varjanam: one should give up unfavorable activities and accept only favorable conditions in devotional service. Generally, if one blasphemes the Supreme Personality of Godhead he is punished. As the Lord says in Bhagavad-gītā (16.19):
There are many such injunctions. One should not try to worship Kṛṣṇa unfavorably; otherwise he must be punished, at least for one life, to be purified. As one should not try to be killed by embracing an enemy, a tiger or a snake, one should not blaspheme the Supreme Personality of Godhead and become His enemy in order to be put into hellish life.

The purpose of this verse is to emphasize that even the enemy of the Lord can be delivered, not to speak of His friend. Śrīla Madhvacārya also says in many ways that one should not blaspheme Lord Viṣṇu through one’s mind, words or actions, for a blasphemer will go to hellish life along with his forefathers.

In Bhagavad-gītā (16.19–20) the Lord says:

"Those who are envious and mischievous, who are the lowest among men, are cast by Me into the ocean of material existence, into various demoniac species of life. Attaining repeated birth amongst the species of demoniac life, such persons can never approach Me. Gradually they sink..."
down to the most abominable type of existence.” One who blasphemes the Lord is put into a family of asuras, in which there is every chance of forgetting the service of the Lord. Lord Kṛṣṇa further states in Bhagavad-gītā (9.11–12):

avajānanti māṁ mūḍhā
mānuṣīṁ tanum āśritam
paraṁ bhāvam ajānanto
mama bhūta-mahēśvaram

Mūḍhas, rascals, blaspheme the Supreme Lord because He appears exactly like a human being. They do not know the unlimited opulence of the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

moghāśā mogha-karmāṇo
mogha-jñāṇa vicetasah
rākṣasim asurim caiva
prakṛtim mohinīṁ śrītāḥ

Anything done by those who have taken the attitude of enemies will be baffled (moghāśāḥ). If these enemies try to be liberated or to merge into the existence of Brahman, if they desire to be elevated to the higher planetary systems as karmīs, or even if they desire to return home, back to Godhead, they will certainly be baffled.

As for Hiraṇyakaśipu, although he was extremely inimical toward the Supreme Personality of Godhead, he always thought of his son, who was a great devotee. Therefore by the grace of his son, Prahlāda Mahārāja, Hiraṇyakaśipu was also delivered by the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

hiranyakaśipuś cāpi
bhagavan-nindayā tamaḥ
vivakṣur atyagāt sūnoḥ
prahlādasyaṁubhāvataḥ

The conclusion is that one should not give up pure devotional service. For one’s own benefit, one should not imitate Hiranyakaśipu or Śiśupāla. This is not the way to achieve success.
TEXT 27

यथा वैरानुबन्धने मत्यतन्मयताभिमानसः
न तथा भक्तियोगेन इति सूक्तिता मतिः ||२७||

yathā vairānubandhena
martyas tan-mayatām iyāt
na tathā bhakti-yogena
iti me niścitā matih

yathā—as; vaira-anubandhena—by constant enmity; martyah—a person; tat-mayatām—absorption in Him; iyāt—may attain; na—not; tathā—in a like manner; bhakti-yogena—by devotional service; iti—thus; me—my; niścitā—definite; matih—opinion.

TRANSLATION

Nārada Muni continued: By devotional service one cannot achieve such intense absorption in thought of the Supreme Personality of Godhead as one can through enmity toward Him. That is my opinion.

PURPORT

Śrīmān Nārada Muni, the topmost pure devotee, praises Kṛṣṇa’s enemies like Śiśupāla because their minds are always completely absorbed in Kṛṣṇa. Indeed, he thinks himself deficient in the inspiration of being feelingly absorbed in Kṛṣṇa consciousness. This does not mean, however, that the enemies of Kṛṣṇa are more elevated than Kṛṣṇa’s pure devotees. In the Caitanya-caritāmṛta (Adi 5.205) Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī also thinks of himself in such a humble way:

jagāi mādhāi haite muṇi se pāpiṣṭha
purīsera kiṭā haite muṇi se laghiṣṭha

“I am a worse sinner than Jagāi and Mādhāi and am even lower than the worms in the stool.” A pure devotee always thinks himself more deficient than everyone else. If a devotee approaches Śrīmati Rādhārāṇī to offer some service to Kṛṣṇa, even Śrīmati Rādhārāṇī thinks that the devotee is greater than She. Thus Nārada Muni says that according to his
opinion the enemies of Kṛṣṇa are better situated because they are fully absorbed in thoughts of Kṛṣṇa in terms of killing Him, just as a very lusty man always thinks of women and their association.

The essential point in this connection is that one should be fully absorbed in thoughts of Kṛṣṇa, twenty-four hours a day. There are many devotees in rāga-mārga, which is exhibited in Vṛndāvana. Whether in dāsyu-rasa, sakhiya-rasa, vātsalya-rasa or mādhurya-rasa, all the devotees of Kṛṣṇa are always overwhelmed by thoughts of Kṛṣṇa. When Kṛṣṇa is away from Vṛndāvana tending the cows in the forest, the gopīs, in the mādhurya-rasa, are always absorbed in thoughts of how Kṛṣṇa walks in the forest. The soles of His feet are so soft that the gopīs would not dare keep His lotus feet on their soft breasts. Indeed, they consider their breasts a very hard place for the lotus feet of Kṛṣṇa, yet those lotus feet wander in the forest, which is full of thorny plants. The gopīs are absorbed in such thoughts at home, although Kṛṣṇa is away from them. Similarly, when Kṛṣṇa plays with His young friends, mother Yaśodā is very much disturbed by thoughts that Kṛṣṇa, because of always playing and not taking His food properly, must be getting weak. These are examples of the exalted ecstasy felt in Kṛṣṇa’s service as manifested in Vṛndāvana. This service is indirectly praised by Nārada Muni in this verse. Especially for the conditioned soul, Nārada Muni recommends that one somehow or other be absorbed in thoughts of Kṛṣṇa, for that will save one from all the dangers of material existence. Full absorption in thought of Kṛṣṇa is the highest platform of bhakti-yoga.

**TEXTS 28–29**

बृहोः पेशास्कर्ता रुद्धः कुञ्जायां तमनुसरनः ।
संरंगमयोगेन विन्द्ते तत्सङ्गपतामु॥२८॥
एवं कुण्डे भगवति मायामनुज ईश्वरे ।
वैरेण पुत्रपानसमपारुपपुलिन्याः ॥२९॥

$kīt̄aḥ$ peśaskṛtā ruddhah
$kudāyāṁ$ tam anusmaraṇaḥ
$sāṁrāmbha-bhaya-yogena$
$vindate$ tat-svārūpa-patām
evam kṛṣṇe bhagavati
māyā-manuṣa īśvare
daireṇa pūta-pāpmanās
tam āpur anucintayā

kītah—the grassworm; pesaskṛtā—by a bee; ruddhah—confined; kudāyāyām—in a hole in a wall; tam—that (bee); anusmaraṇa—thinking of; samrāmbha-bhaya-yogena—through intense fear and enmity; vin-date—attains; tat—of that bee; sva-rūpatām—the same form; evam—thus; kṛṣṇe—in Kṛṣṇa; bhagavati—the Personality of Godhead; māyā-manuṣe—who appeared by His own energy in His eternal humanlike form; īśvare—the Supreme; vairera—by enmity; pūta-pāpmanāh—those purified of sins; tam—Him; āpuḥ—attained; anucintayā—by thinking of.

TRANSLATION
A grassworm confined in a hole of a wall by a bee always thinks of the bee in fear and enmity and later becomes a bee simply because of such remembrance. Similarly, if the conditioned souls somehow or other think of Kṛṣṇa, who is sac-cid-ānanda-vigraha, they will become free from their sins. Whether thinking of Him as their worshipable Lord or an enemy, because of constantly thinking of Him they will regain their spiritual bodies.

PURPORT
In Bhagavad-gītā (4.10) the Lord says:

vītā-rāga-bhaya-krodhā
man-mayā mām upāśritāḥ
bahavo jñāna-tapasā
pūtā mad-bhāvam āgatāḥ

"Being freed from attachment, fear and anger, being fully absorbed in Me and taking refuge in Me, many, many persons in the past became purified by knowledge of Me—and thus they all attained transcendental love for Me." There are two ways of constantly thinking of Kṛṣṇa—as a
devotee and as an enemy. A devotee, of course, by his knowledge and tapasya, becomes free from fear and anger and becomes a pure devotee. Similarly, an enemy, although thinking of Kṛṣṇa inimically, thinks of Him constantly and also becomes purified. This is confirmed elsewhere in Bhagavad-gītā (9.30), where the Lord says:

> api cet sudurācāro
> bhajate mām ananya-bhāk
> sādhur eva sa mantavyah
> samyag vyavasito hi saḥ

“Even if one commits the most abominable actions, if he engages in devotional service he is to be considered saintly because he is properly situated.” A devotee undoubtedly worships the Lord with rapt attention. Similarly, if an enemy (sudurācāraḥ) always thinks of Kṛṣṇa, he also becomes a purified devotee. The example given here concerns the grassworm that becomes beelike because of constantly thinking of the bee that forces it to enter a hole. By always thinking of the bee in fear, the grassworm starts to become a bee. This is a practical example. Lord Kṛṣṇa appears within this material world for two purposes—paritrāṇāya sādhūnāṁ vināśāya ca duṣkṛtāṁ: to protect the devotees and annihilate the demons. The sādhus and devotees certainly think of the Lord always, but duṣkrītis, the demons like Kaitaṇḍa and Śiśupāla, also think of Kṛṣṇa in terms of killing Him. By thinking of Kṛṣṇa, both the demons and devotees attain liberation from the clutches of material māyā.

This verse uses the word māyā-manuṣye. When Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, appears in His original spiritual potency (sambhavāmy ātma-māyayaḥ), He is not forced to accept a form made by material nature. Therefore the Lord is addressed as īśvara, the controller of māyā. He is not controlled by māyā. When a demon continuously thinks of Kṛṣṇa because of enmity toward Him, he is certainly freed from the sinful reactions of his life. To think of Kṛṣṇa in any way, in terms of His name, form, qualities, paraphernalia or anything pertaining to Him, is beneficial for everyone. Śrīvatāṁ sva-kathāḥ kṛṣṇaḥ punyasyravaṇa-kīrtanaḥ. Thinking of Kṛṣṇa, hearing the holy name of Kṛṣṇa or hearing the pastimes of Kṛṣṇa will make one pure, and then he will become a devotee. Our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement is therefore trying
to introduce the system of somehow or other letting everyone hear the holy name of Kṛṣṇa and take Kṛṣṇa’s prasāda. Thus one will gradually become a devotee, and his life will be successful.

TEXT 30

kāmād dvesād bhayāt snehād
yathā bhaktyeśvare manah
āvēśya tad-agham hitvā
bahavas tad-gatim gatāḥ

kāmāt—from lust; dvesāt—from hatred; bhayāt—from fear; snehāt—from affection; yathā—as well as; bhaktyā—by devotion; īśvare—in the Supreme; manah—the mind; āvēśya—absorbing; tat—of that; agham—sin; hitvā—giving up; bahavāḥ—many; tat—of that; gatim—path of liberation; gatāḥ—attained.

TRANSLATION

Many, many persons have attained liberation simply by thinking of Kṛṣṇa with great attention and giving up sinful activities. This great attention may be due to lusty desires, inimical feelings, fear, affection or devotional service. I shall now explain how one receives Kṛṣṇa’s mercy simply by concentrating one’s mind upon Him.

PURPORT

As stated in Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam (10.33.39):

vikṛṣitāṁ vraja-vadhūḥbhir idam ca viṣṇoh
śraddhānvito 'nuṣṭṝṇyād atha varnayed yah
bhaktim parām bhagavati pratilabhya kāmam
hṛd-rogam āśv apahinoty acireṇa dhīraḥ

If a bona fide listener hears of Kṛṣṇa’s pastimes with the gopīs, which seem to be lusty affairs, the lusty desires in his heart, which constitute
the heart disease of the conditioned soul, will be vanquished, and he will become a most exalted devotee of the Lord. If one who hears of the gopīs' lusty behavior with Kṛṣṇa becomes free from lusty desires, certainly the gopīs who approached Kṛṣṇa became free from all such desires. Similarly, Śiṣūpāla and others who were very much envious of Kṛṣṇa and who constantly thought of Kṛṣṇa became free from envy. Nanda Mahārāja and mother Yaśodā were fully absorbed in Kṛṣṇa consciousness because of affection. When the mind is somehow or other fully absorbed in Kṛṣṇa, the material part is very soon vanquished, and the spiritual part—attraction to Kṛṣṇa—becomes manifest. This indirectly confirms that if one thinks of Kṛṣṇa enviously, simply because of thinking of Kṛṣṇa he becomes free from all sinful reactions and thus becomes a pure devotee. Examples of this are given in the following verse.

**TEXT 31**

戈婆: कामार्थायात्रांसो देवाचैवादयो नृपः ।
सम्बन्धादु दुःष्णयः शेषाहृयं मक्त्या वयं विभो। ३ १।।

gopyah kāmāt bhayāt kaṁso
dveṣāc caidyādayo nrpāh
sambandhād vṛṣnayaḥ snehād
yūyam bhaktyā vayaṁ vibho

*gopyaḥ*—the gopīs; *kāmāt*—out of lusty desires; *bhaye*—out of fear; *kaṁso*—King Kaṁsa; *dveṣāt*—out of envy; *caidyādayaḥ*—Śiṣūpāla and others; *nrpāh*—kings; *sambandhāt*—out of kinship; *vṛṣnayaḥ*—the Vṛṣnis or the Yadavas; *snehāt*—out of affection; *yūyam*—you (the Pāṇḍavas); *bhaktyā*—by devotional service; *vayaṁ*—we; *vibho*—O great King.

**TRANSLATION**

My dear King Yudhiṣṭhira, the gopīs by their lusty desires, Kaṁsa by his fear, Śiṣūpāla and other kings by envy, the Yadus by their familial relationship with Kṛṣṇa, you Pāṇḍavas by your great affection for Kṛṣṇa, and we, the general devotees, by our devotional service, have obtained the mercy of Kṛṣṇa.
PURPORT

Different persons achieve different types of mukti—sāyujya, sālokya, sārūpya, sāmīpya and sārṣṭi—according to their own intense desire, which is called bhāva. Thus it is described here that the gopīs, by their lusty desires, which were based upon their intense love for Kṛṣṇa, became the most beloved devotees of the Lord. Although the gopīs at Vṛndāvana expressed their lusty desires in relationship with a paramour (parākīya-rasa), they actually had no lusty desires. This is significant of spiritual advancement. Their desires appeared lusty, but actually they were not the lusty desires of the material world. Caitanya-caritāmṛta compares the desires of the spiritual and material world to gold and iron. Both gold and iron are metal, but there is a vast difference in their value. The lusty desires of the gopīs for Kṛṣṇa are compared to gold, and material lusty desires are compared to iron.

Kāṁśa and other enemies of Kṛṣṇa merged into the existence of Brahman, but why should Kṛṣṇa’s friends and devotees have the same position? Kṛṣṇa’s devotees attain the association of the Lord as His constant companions, either in Vṛndāvana or in the Vaikuṇṭha planets. Similarly, although Nārada Muni wanders in the three worlds, he has exalted devotion for Nārāyaṇa (aśvayamān). The Vṛṣnis and Yadus and the father and mother of Kṛṣṇa in Vṛndāvana all have familial relationships with Kṛṣṇa; Kṛṣṇa’s foster father and mother in Vṛndāvana, however, are more exalted than Vasudeva and Devakī.

TEXT 32

कतंमोऽपि न वेन: खाल्पञ्ज्ञाना पुरुषं प्रति ।
तस्मात् कैनाप्युपयेयन मन: कृष्णे निवेशयेत ॥३२॥

katamato 'pi na venaḥ syāt
pañcānāṁ puruśam prati
tasmāt kenāpy upāyena
manah kṛṣṇe nivesayet

katamah api—anyone; na—not; venaḥ—the atheistic King Vena; syāt—would adopt; pañcānāṁ—of the five (previously mentioned); puruṣam—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; prati—in regard to;
tasmāt—therefore; kenāpi—by any; upāyena—means; manah—the mind; kṛṣṇe—in Kṛṣṇa; niveśayet—one should fix.

TRANSLATION

Somehow or other, one must consider the form of Kṛṣṇa very seriously. Then, by one of the five different processes mentioned above, one can return home, back to Godhead. Atheists like King Vena, however, being unable to think of Kṛṣṇa’s form in any of these five ways, cannot attain salvation. Therefore, one must somehow think of Kṛṣṇa, whether in a friendly way or inimically.

PURPORT

Impersonalists and atheists always try to circumvent the form of Kṛṣṇa. Great politicians and philosophers of the modern age even try to banish Kṛṣṇa from Bhagavad-gītā. Consequently, for them there is no salvation. But Kṛṣṇa’s enemies think, “Here is Kṛṣṇa, my enemy. I have to kill Him.” They think of Kṛṣṇa in His actual form, and thus they attain salvation. Devotees, therefore, who constantly think of Kṛṣṇa’s form, are certainly liberated. The only business of the Māyāvādī atheists is to make Kṛṣṇa formless, and consequently, because of this severe offense at the lotus feet of Kṛṣṇa, they cannot expect salvation. Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravartī Thākura says in this connection: tena śiśupālādi-bhinnaḥ pratikūla-bhāvaṁ didhiṣur yena iva narakam yatīti bhāvaḥ. Except for Śiśupāla, those who go against the regulative principles cannot attain salvation and are surely destined for hellish life. The regulative principle is that one must always think of Kṛṣṇa, whether as a friend or enemy.

TEXT 33

mātr-śvasreya vaś caidyo
dantavakraś ca pāṇḍava
pāṛṣada-pravarau viṣṇor
vipra-śāpāt pada-cyutau
The Supreme Lord Is Equal to Everyone

mātr-svasreyah—the son of the mother’s sister (Śiśupāla); vaḥ—your; caidyah—King Śiśupāla; dantavakrah—Dantavakra; ca—and; pāṇḍava—O Pāṇḍava; parśada-pravarau—two exalted attendants; viṣṇoh—of Viṣṇu; vipra—by brāhmaṇas; sāpā—because of a curse; pada—from their position in Vaikuṇṭha; cyutau—fallen.

TRANSLATION

Nārada Muni continued: O best of the Pāṇḍavas, your two cousins Śiśupāla and Dantavakra, the sons of your maternal aunt, were formerly associates of Lord Viṣṇu, but because they were cursed by brāhmaṇas, they fell from Vaikuṇṭha to this material world.

PURPORT

Śiśupāla and Dantavakra were not ordinary demons, but were formerly personal associates of Lord Viṣṇu. They apparently fell to this material world, but actually they came to assist the Supreme Personality of Godhead by nourishing His pastimes within this world.

TEXT 34

śri-yudhiṣṭhir āuvāca

śrī-yudhiṣṭhir āuvāca—Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira said; kidrśah—what kind of; kasya—whose; vā—or; śāpah—curse; hari-dāsa—the servant of Hari; abhimarśanaḥ—overcoming; aśraddheyā ivābhāti—appears; harer ekāntinām bhavaḥ—of those exclusively devoted as exalted attendants; bhavaḥ—birth.
TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira inquired: What kind of great curse could affect even liberated viṣṇu-bhaktas, and what sort of person could curse even the Lord’s associates? For unflinching devotees of the Lord to fall again to this material world is impossible. I cannot believe this.

PURPORT

In Bhagavad-gītā (8.16) the Lord clearly states, mām upetya tu kaun-teya punar janma na vidyate: one who is purified of material contamination and returns home, back to Godhead, does not return to this material world. Elsewhere in Bhagavad-gītā (4.9) Kṛṣṇa says:

janma karma ca me divyam
evam yo vetti tattvataḥ
tyaktvā deham punar janma
naiti mām eti so 'rjuna

“One who knows the transcendental nature of My appearance and activities does not, upon leaving the body, take his birth again in this material world, but attains My eternal abode, O Arjuna.” Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, therefore, was surprised that a pure devotee could return to this material world. This is certainly a very important question.

TEXT 35

deheṇḍriyaṁṣu-hīnānāṁ
teṣāṁ pūrva-vaiśānāṁ
deha-sambandha-sambaddham
etad ākhyātum arhasi

deha—of a material body; indriya—material senses; asu—life breath; hīnānāṁ—of those devoid; vaikuṇṭha-pura—of Vaikuṇṭha; vāsināṁ—of the residents; deha-sambandha—in a material body; sambaddham—bondage; etat—this; ākhyātum arhasi—please describe.
The bodies of the inhabitants of Vaikuṇṭha are completely spiritual, having nothing to do with the material body, senses or life air. Therefore, kindly explain how associates of the Personality of Godhead were cursed to descend in material bodies like ordinary persons.

PURPORT

This very significant question would be difficult for an ordinary person to answer, but Nārada Muni, being an authority, could answer it. Therefore Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira inquired from him, saying, etad ākhyātum arhasi: “only you can explain the reason.” From authoritative sources it can be discerned that associates of Lord Viṣṇu who descend from Vaikuṇṭha do not actually fall. They come with the purpose of fulfilling the desire of the Lord, and their descent to this material world is comparable to that of the Lord. The Lord comes to this material world through the agency of His internal potency, and similarly, when a devotee or associate of the Lord descends to this material world, he does so through the action of the spiritual energy. Any pastime conducted by the Supreme Personality of Godhead is an arrangement by yogamāyā, not mahāmāyā. Therefore it is to be understood that when Jaya and Vijaya descended to this material world, they came because there was something to be done for the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Otherwise it is a fact that no one falls from Vaikuṇṭha.

Of course, a living entity who desires sāyujya-mukti remains in Kṛṣṇa’s Brahman effulgence, which is dependent on Kṛṣṇa’s body (brahmaḿ hi pratiṣṭhāham). Such an impersonalist who takes shelter of the Brahman effulgence must surely fall down. This is stated in the śāstra (Bhāg. 10.2.32):

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{ye } \text{nye } \text{ravindākṣa vimukta-māninas} \\
\text{tvayy asta-bhāvād aviṣuddha-buddhayah} \\
\text{āruhya kṛcchreṇa param padaṁ tataḥ} \\
\text{patanty adho } \text{nāḍṛta-yuṣmad-aṅghrayah}
\end{align*}
\]

“O Lord, the intelligence of those who think themselves liberated but who have no devotion is impure. Even though they rise to the highest
point of liberation by dint of severe penances and austerities, they are sure to fall down again into material existence, for they do not take shelter at Your lotus feet.” The impersonalists cannot reach the Vaikuṇṭha planets to become associates of the Lord, and therefore, according to their desires, Kṛṣṇa gives them sayujya-mukti. However, since sayujya-mukti is partial mukti, they must fall again to this material world. When it is said that the individual soul falls from Brahmalaoka, this applies to the impersonalist.

From authoritative sources it is learned that Jaya and Vijaya were sent to this material world to fulfill the Lord’s desire to fight. The Lord also sometimes wants to fight, but who can fight with the Lord but a very confidential devotee of the Lord? Jaya and Vijaya descended to this world to fulfill the Lord’s desire. Therefore in each of their three births—first as Hiraṇyākṣa and Hiraṇyakaśipu, second as Rāvana and Kumbhakarna, and third as Śiśupāla and Dantavakra—the Lord personally killed them. In other words, these associates of the Lord, Jaya and Vijaya, descended to the material world to serve the Lord by fulfilling His desire to fight. Otherwise, as Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira says, aṣraddheya ivaḥḥati: the statement that a servant of the Lord could fall from Vaikuṇṭha seems unbelievable. How Jaya and Vijaya came to this material world is explained by Nārada Muni as follows.

TEXT 36

श्रीनारद उवाच
एकदा ब्रह्मणः पुत्र विष्णुलोकं यहच्छया ।
सनन्दनादयो जग्मधरतो भुवननग्रेः ॥३६॥

śri-nārada uvāca
ekadā brahmaṇaḥ putrā
viṣṇu-lokam yadrccchayā
sanandana-dayo jagmuś
caranto bhuvana-trayam

śri-nārada uvāca—Śrī Nārada Muni said; ekadā—once upon a time; brahmaṇaḥ—of Lord Brahmā; putrā—the sons; viṣṇu—of Lord Viṣṇu; lokam—the planet; yadrccchayā—by chance; sanandana-
The great saint Nārada said: Once upon a time when the four sons of Lord Brahmā named Sanaka, Sanandana, Sanatana and Sanat-kumāra were wandering throughout the three worlds, they came by chance to Viṣṇuloka.

TRANSLATION

Although these four great sages were older than Brahmā’s other sons like Marici, they appeared like small naked children only five or six years old. When Jaya and Vijaya saw them trying to enter Vaikuṇṭhaloka, these two gatekeepers, thinking them ordinary children, forbade them to enter.

PURPORT

In this regard, Śrīla Madhvācārya says in his Tantra-sāra:

dvāḥ-sthāv ity anenādhiṅkāra-sthatvam uktam
The purport is that the personal associates of Lord Viṣṇu in Vaikuṇṭhaloka are always liberated souls. Even if sometimes cursed or blessed, they are always liberated and never contaminated by the material modes of nature. Before their liberation to Vaikuṇṭhaloka they possessed material bodies, but once they come to Vaikuṇṭha they no longer have them. Therefore even if the associates of Lord Viṣṇu sometimes descend as if cursed, they are always liberated.

**TEXT 38**

_ashapnu kuśita evam yuvāṁ vāsāṁ na cārhaṁ: _
_rajasadhaṁ rahiṁ padmuṁ mahah paramInt: _
_pāpiṣṭhāṁ asurīṁ yonīṁ baliśau yātāṁ āśv atāḥ_
Thus checked by the doorkeepers Jaya and Vijaya, Sanandana and the other great sages very angrily cursed them. “You two foolish doorkeepers,” they said. “Being agitated by the material qualities of passion and ignorance, you are unfit to live at the shelter of Madhudeviśa’s lotus feet, which are free from such modes. It would be better for you to go immediately to the material world and take your birth in a family of most sinful asuras.”

TRANSLATION

While Jaya and Vijaya, thus cursed by the sages, were falling to the material world, they were addressed as follows by the same
sages, who were very kind to them. "O doorkeepers, after three births you will be able to return to your positions in Vaikuṇṭha, for then the duration of the curse will have ended."

TEXT 40

जन्नाते तौ दिते: पुनः देव्यदानवन्वितोऽ ।
हिरण्यकशिपुर्योत्सवंहिरण्याक्षोत्सलसः ॥४०॥

jajnāte tau diteḥ putrau
daitya-dānava-vanditau
hiranyakaśipur jyeṣṭho
hiranyākṣo 'nujas tataḥ

jajnāte—were born; tau—the two; diteḥ—of Diti; putrau—the sons; daitya-dānava—by all the demons; vanditau—being worshiped; hiranyakaśipur—Hiranyakaśipu; jyeṣṭhaḥ—the elder; hiranyākṣaḥ—Hiraṇyākṣa; anujah—the younger; tataḥ—thereafter.

TRANSLATION

These two associates of the Lord—Jaya and Vijaya—later descended to the material world, taking birth as the two sons of Diti, Hiranyakaśipu being the elder and Hiraṇyākṣa the younger. They were very much respected by the Daityas and Dānavas [demoniac species].

TEXT 41

हतो हिरण्यकशिपुहरिणा सिद्धरिणा ।
हिरण्याक्षो धरोद्धारे विभ्रता शौकर वपु: ॥४१॥

hato hiranyakaśipur
harinā simha-rūpinā
hiranyākṣo dharoddhare
bibhratā śaukaraṁ vapuḥ

hataḥ—killed; hiranyakaśipur—Hiranyakaśipu; harinā—by Hari, Viṣṇu; simha-rūpinā—in the form of a lion (Lord Narasimha);
The Supreme Lord Is Equal to Everyone

**TEXT 43**

\[\text{hiranyākṣaḥ—Hiranyākṣa; dharā-uddhāre—to lift the earth; bibhratā—assuming; saukaram—the boarlike; vapuh—form.}\]

**TRANSLATION**

Appearing as Nṛsiṁhadeva, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Śrī Hari, killed Hiranyakaśipu. When the Lord delivered the planet earth, which had fallen in the Garbhodaka Ocean, Hiranyākṣa tried to hinder Him, and then the Lord, as Varāha, killed Hiranyākṣa.

**TEXT 42**

\[\text{hiranyakaśipuḥ putram} \]
\[\text{prahlādam keśava-priyam} \]
\[\text{jighāṁsur akaron nānā} \]
\[\text{yātanā mṛtyu-hetave} \]

\[\text{hiranyakaśipuḥ—Hiranyakaśipu; putram—son; prahlādam—Prahlāda Mahārāja; keśava-priyam—the beloved devotee of Keśava; jighāṁsuḥ—desirous of killing; akarot—enacted; nānā—various; yātanāḥ—tortures; mṛtyu—death; hetave—to cause.}\]

**TRANSLATION**

Desiring to kill his son Prahlāda, who was a great devotee of Lord Viṣṇu, Hiranyakaśipu tortured him in many ways.

**TEXT 43**

\[\text{tam sarva-bhūtātma-bhūtaṁ} \]
\[\text{prāśāntaṁ sama-darśanam} \]
Srimad-Bhagavatam  
[Canto 7, Ch. 1]

bhagavat-tejasā sprṣṭam 

tam—Him; sarva-bhūta-ātma-bhūtam—the soul in all entities; pra­
sāntam—peaceful and without hatred, etc.; sama-darśanam—equal to 
everyone; bhagavat-tejasā—with the power of the Supreme Personality 
of Godhead; sprṣṭam—protected; na—not; aṣaknot—was able; han­
tum—to kill; udyamaiḥ—by great attempts and various weapons.

TRANSLATION

The Lord, the Supersoul of all living entities, is sober, peaceful 
and equal to everyone. Since the great devotee Prahlāda was pro­
tected by the Lord’s potency, Hiranyakāśipu was unable to kill 
him, in spite of endeavoring to do so in various ways.

PURPORT

In this verse the word sarva-bhūtātma-bhūtam is very significant. 
Īśvaraḥ sarva-bhūtānāṁ hṛd-deśe 'ṛjuna tiṣṭhati: the Lord is equally 
situated in the core of everyone’s heart. Thus He cannot be envious of 
anyone or friendly to anyone; for Him everyone is the same. Although 
He is sometimes seen to punish someone, this is exactly like a father’s 
punishing his child for the child’s welfare. The Supreme Lord’s punish­
ment is also a manifestation of the Lord’s equality. Therefore the Lord is 
described as praśāntam sama-darśanam. Although the Lord has to ex­
cute His will properly, He is equipoised in all circumstances. He is 
equally disposed toward everyone.

TEXT 44

तत्त्वो राक्षसों जाती केशिन्यां विभवःसुतौ ।
रावणेऽ कुम्भकर्णेऽ सर्वलोकोपापानो ॥४४॥

tatas tau rākṣasau jātau 
keśinyāṁ viśravah-sutau 
rāvanaḥ kumbhakarnaḥ ca 
sarva-lokopalāpanau
tatah—thereafter; tau—the two doorkeepers (Jaya and Vijaya); râkṣasau—demons; jātau—born; keśinyām—in the womb of Keśini; viśravah-sutau—the sons of Viśrava; rāvanaḥ—Rāvaṇa; kumbhakarnaḥ—Kumbhakarna; ca—and; sarva-loka—to all people; upatāpanau—giving misery.

TRANSLATION

Thereafter the same Jaya and Vijaya, the two doorkeepers of Lord Viṣṇu, took birth as Rivatā and Kumbhakartā, begotten by Viśrava in the womb of Keśini. They were extremely troublesome to all the people of the universe.

TEXT 45

Nirada Muni continued: My dear King, just to relieve Jaya and Vijaya of the brāhmaṇas’ curse, Lord Rāmacandra appeared in order to kill Rāvaṇa and Kumbhakarna. It will be better for you to hear narrations about Lord Rāmacandra’s activities from Märkaṇḍeya.
TEXT 46

In their third birth, the same Jaya and Vijaya appeared in a family of kṣatriyas as your cousins, the sons of your aunt. Because Lord Kṛṣṇa has struck them with His disc, all their sinful reactions have been destroyed, and now they are free from the curse.

PURPORT

In their last birth, Jaya and Vijaya did not become demons or Rākṣasas. Instead they took birth in a very exalted kṣatriya family related to Kṛṣṇa’s family. They became first cousins of Lord Kṛṣṇa and were practically on an equal footing with Him. By personally killing them with His own disc, Lord Kṛṣṇa destroyed whatever sinful reactions were left in them because of the curse of the brahmānas. Nārada Muni explained to Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira that by entering Kṛṣṇa’s body, Śiśupāla reentered Vaikuṇṭhaloka as the Lord’s associate. Everyone had seen this incident.

TEXT 47
vairānubandha-tīvrebha
dhyānenācyutsātmatām
nītau punar hareḥ pārśvam
jagmatu viṣṇu-pārśadau

vaira-anubandha—bond of hatred; tīvrebha—consisting of acute; dhyānen—as by meditation; acyut-sātmatām—to the effulgence of the infallible Lord; nītau—attained; punar—and again; hareḥ—of Hari; pārśvam—the proximity; jagmatuḥ—they reached; viṣṇu-pārśadau—the gatekeeper associates of Viṣṇu.

TRANSLATION

These two associates of Lord Viṣṇu—Jaya and Vijaya—maintained a feeling of enmity for a very long time. Because of always thinking of Kṛṣṇa in this way, they regained the shelter of the Lord, having returned home, back to Godhead.

PURPORT

Whatever their position, certainly Jaya and Vijaya always thought of Kṛṣṇa. Therefore at the end of the mauṣala-lilā, these two associates of the Lord returned to Kṛṣṇa. There is no difference between Kṛṣṇa’s body and Nārāyana’s body. Therefore although they visibly entered the body of Kṛṣṇa, they actually reentered Vaikuṇṭhaloka as the doorkeepers of Lord Viṣṇu. Through Lord Kṛṣṇa’s body, they returned to Vaikuṇṭha, although they seemed to have attained sāyujya-mukti in Kṛṣṇa’s body.

TEXT 48

श्रीयुधिष्ठिर उवाच
विद्वेषः दयिते पुत्रे कथमासीनमहात्मनि ।
ब्रूहि मे मागवयेन प्रह्लादसान्यतात्त्वता ||४८||

śri-yudhisthira uvāca
vidveśo dayite putre
katham āsin mahātmanī
brūhi me bhagavan yena
prahlādasyācyutātmā
śrī-yudhiṣṭhirah uvāca—Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira said; vidveṣah—hatred; dayite—for his own beloved; putre—son; katham—how; āsit—there was; mahā-ātmani—the great soul, Prahlāda; bruhi—please tell; me—unto me; bhagavan—O exalted sage; yena—by which; prahlādasya—of Prahlāda Mahārāja; acyuta—to Acyuta; ātmatā—great attachment.

TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira inquired: O my lord, Nārada Muni, why was there such enmity between Hiranyakāśipu and his beloved son Prahlāda Mahārāja? How did Prahlāda Mahārāja become such a great devotee of Lord Kṛṣṇa? Kindly explain this to me.

PURPORT

All the devotees of Lord Kṛṣṇa are called acyutātmā because they follow in the footsteps of Prahlāda Mahārāja. Acyuta refers to the infallible Lord Viṣṇu, whose heart is always infallible. Because the devotees are attached to the Infallible, they are called acyutātmā.

Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports of the Seventh Canto, First Chapter, of the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, entitled “The Supreme Lord Is Equal to Everyone.”
CHAPTER TWO

Hiranñyakaśipu, King of the Demons

As described in this chapter, after the annihilation of Hirañyākṣa, Hirañyākṣa’s sons and his brother Hirañyakaśipu were very much aggrieved. Hirañyakaśipu reacted very sinfully by trying to diminish the religious activities of people in general. However, he instructed his nephews about a history just to diminish their aggrievement.

When the Supreme Personality of Godhead appeared as the boar and killed Hirañyakaśipu’s brother Hirañyākṣa, Hirañyakaśipu was very much aggrieved. In anger, he accused the Supreme Personality of Godhead of being partial to His devotees and derided the Lord’s appearance as Varāha to kill his brother. He began to agitate all the demons and Rākasas and disturb the ritualistic ceremonies of the peaceful sages and other inhabitants of earth. For want of the performance of yajña, sacrifice, the demigods began wandering unseen on earth.

After finishing the ritualistic funeral ceremonies of his brother, Hirañyakaśipu began speaking to his nephews, quoting from the śāstras about the truth of life. To pacify them, he spoke as follows: “My dear nephews, for heroes to die before the enemy is glorious. According to their different fruitive activities, living entities come together within this material world and are again separated by the laws of nature. We should always know, however, that the spirit soul, which is different from the body, is eternal, inadjustable, pure, all-pervading and aware of everything. When bound by the material energy, the soul takes birth in higher or lower species of life according to varying association and in this way receives various types of bodies in which to suffer or enjoy. One’s affliction by the conditions of material existence is the cause of happiness and distress; there are no other causes, and one should not be aggrieved upon seeing the superficial actions of karma.”

Hirañyakaśipu then related a historical incident concerning a King Suyajña who resided in the country named Uśīnara. When the King was killed, his queens, overwhelmed with grief, received instructions, which
Hiranyakaśipu quoted to his nephews. Hiranyakaśipu related an account of a kuliṅga bird pierced by the arrow of a hunter while lamenting for his wife, who had also been shot by the same hunter. By narrating these stories, Hiranyakaśipu pacified his nephews and other relatives and relieved them of lamentation. Thus having been pacified, Diti and Rūṣābhānu, Hiranyakaśipu’s mother and sister-in-law, engaged their minds in spiritual understanding.

TEXT 1

śrī-nārada uvāca
bhrātry evam vinihate
hariṁ kroḍa-mūrtinā
hiranyakaśipu rājan
paratapayad ruṣā śucā

śrī-nāradaḥ uvāca—Śrī Nārada Muni said; bhrātari—when the brother (Hiranyākṣa); evam—thus; vinihate—was killed; hariṁ—by Hari; kroḍa-mūrtinā—in the form of the boar, Varāha; hiranyakaśipuh—Hiranyakaśipu; rājan—O King; paryatapayat—was afflicted; ruṣā—by anger; śucā—by grief.

TRANSLATION

Śrī Nārada Muni said: My dear King Yudhiṣṭhira, when Lord Viṣṇu, in the form of Varāha, the boar, killed Hiranyākṣa, Hiranyākṣa’s brother Hiranyakaśipu was extremely angry and began to lament.

PURPORT

Yudhiṣṭhira had inquired from Nārada Muni why Hiranyakaśipu was so envious of his own son Prahlāda. Nārada Muni began narrating the
story by explaining how Hiraṇyakaśipu had become a staunch enemy of Lord Viṣṇu.

TEXT 2

अह चेदं रूषा पूर्णं सन्दर्भद्वान्तः।
कोपोज्जवलदुम्यं चुरुम्यं निरीक्षन्त घूममयमयम्॥ २॥

āha cedām ruṣā pūrṇah
sandāṣṭa-daśana-ccadāh
kopojvaladbhyāṁ cakṣurbhyāṁ
nirīkṣan dhūmrām ambaram

āha—said; ca—and; idam—this; ruṣā—with anger; pūrṇah—full;
sandāṣṭa—bitten; daśana-ccadāh—whose lips; kopa-ujvaladbhyāṁ—
blazing with anger; cakṣurbhyāṁ—with eyes; nirīkṣan—looking over;
dhūmrām—smoky; ambaram—the sky.

TRANSLATION

Filled with rage and biting his lips, Hiraṇyakaśipu gazed at the sky with eyes that blazed in anger, making the whole sky smoky. Thus he began to speak.

PURPORT

As usual, the demon is envious of the Supreme Personality of Godhead and inimical toward Him. These were Hiraṇyakaśipu’s external bodily features as he considered how to kill Lord Viṣṇu and devastate His kingdom, Vaikuṇṭhaloka.
karāla-dāmśtra—with terrible teeth; ugra-drśtyā—and fierce glance; dusprekṣya—horrible to see; bhru-kuti—with frowning eyebrows; mukhaḥ—whose face; sūlam—trident; udyamya—raising; sadasi—in the assembly; dānavān—to the demons; idam—this; abravit—spoke.

TRANSLATION

Exhibiting his terrible teeth, fierce glance and frowning eyebrows, terrible to see, he took up his weapon, a trident, and thus began speaking to his associates, the assembled demons.

TEXT 4–5

bho bho dānava-daietyā
dvimūrdham triyakṣa śambara
satabāho hayagrīva
namuce pāka ilvala

vipracitte mama vacaḥ
puloman śakunādayah
śrūtānāntaraṁ sarve
kriyatāṁ āśu mā ciram

bhoh—O; bhoh—O; dānava-daietyāḥ—Dānavas and Daityas; dvimūrdhan—Dvimūrdha (two-headed); tri-aṅkaḥ—Tryakṣa (three-eyed); śambara—Śambara; sata-bāho—Śatabāhu (hundred-armed); hayagrīva—Hayagrīva (horse-headed); namuce—Namuci; pāka—Pāka; ilvala—Ilvala; vipracitte—Vipracitti; mama—my; vacaḥ—words; puloman—Puloma; śakuna—Śakuna; ādayah—and others; śrūta—just hear; anantaram—after that; sarve—all; kriyatāṁ—let it be done; āśu—quickly; mā—do not; ciram—delay.
TRANSLATION

O Dānavas and Daityas! O Dvimūrdha, Tryakṣa, Śambara and Śatabāhu! O Hayagrīva, Namuci, Pāka and Ilvala! O Vipracitti, Puloman, Śakuna and other demons! All of you, kindly hear me attentively and then act according to my words without delay.

TEXT 6

 sapatnair ghatitah kṣudrair
 bhratā me dayitaḥ suhṛt
 pārṣni-grāhena harinā
 samenāpy upadhāvanaiḥ

sapatnaiḥ—by the enemies*; ghatitah—killed; kṣudraiḥ—insignificant in power; bhratā—brother; me—my; dayitaḥ—very dear; suhṛt—well-wisher; pārṣni-grāhena—attacking from the rear; harinā—by the Supreme Personality of Godhead; samena—equal to everyone (both the demigods and demons); api—although; upadhāvanaiḥ—by the worshipers, the demigods.

TRANSLATION

My insignificant enemies the demigods have combined to kill my very dear and obedient well-wisher, my brother Hiranyākṣa. Although the Supreme Lord, Viṣṇu, is always equal to both of us—namely, the demigods and the demons—this time, being devoutly worshiped by the demigods, He has taken their side and helped them kill Hiranyākṣa.

*Both the demons and demigods understand the Supreme Personality of Godhead to be the supreme master, but the demigods follow the master whereas the demons defy Him. Thus the demigods and demons are compared to the two co-wives of one husband. Each wife is the sapatnī (co-wife) of the other, and therefore the word sapatnaiḥ is used here.
PURPORT

As stated in Bhagavad-gītā (9.29), samāḥ sarva-bhūteṣu: the Lord is equal to all living entities. Since the demigods and demons are both living entities, how is it possible that the Lord was partial to one class of living beings and opposed to another? Actually it is not possible for the Lord to be partial. Nonetheless, since the demigods, the devotees, always strictly follow the Supreme Lord’s orders, because of sincerity they are victorious over the demons, who know that the Supreme Lord is Viṣṇu but do not follow His instructions. Because of constantly remembering the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Viṣṇu, the demons generally attain sāyujya-mukti after death. The demon Hiranyakasīpū accused the Lord of being partial because the demigods worshiped Him, but in fact the Lord, like the government, is not partial at all. The government is not partial to any citizen, but if a citizen is law-abiding he receives abundant opportunities from the state laws to live peacefully and fulfill his real interests.

TEXTS 7–8

तस्य  त्यक्तःस्वभावस्य  ध्रुवेमेतावनौक्तः ।
मजनं भजमानस्य राजस्यावस्थितत्तमः ॥ ७ ॥
मद्धृत्तिमिश्रितस्य  भूरिणा  रुढिरेण  है ।
असुभिष्मयं तर्पियिष्ये  अतरं मे गतन्त्यः ॥ ८ ॥

tasya tyakta-svabhāvasya
ghrner māyā-vanaukasaḥ
bhajantarṁ bhajamānasya
bālasyevāsthirātmanah

mac-chūla-bhinna-grīvasya
bhūrīṇā rudhireṇa vai
asrk-priyam tarpayisye
bhrātaram me gata-vyathāḥ

tasya—of Him (the Supreme Personality of Godhead); tyakta-
svabhāvasya—who has given up His natural position (of being equal to
everyone); *ghṛṇeh*—most abominable; *māyā*—under the influence of the illusory energy; *vana-okasah*—behaving exactly like an animal in the jungle; *bhajāntam*—unto the devotee engaged in devotional service; *bhajamānasya*—being worshiped; *bālasya*—a child; *iva*—like; *asthirātmanah*—who is always restless and changing; *mat*—my; *śūla*—by the trident; *bhūnna*—separated; *grīvasya*—whose neck; *bhūrinā*—profuse; *rudhireṇa*—by blood; *vai*—indeed; *asrk-priyam*—who was fond of blood; *tarpayiṣye*—I shall please; *bhrātaram*—brother; *me*—my; *gatavyathāḥ*—becoming peaceful myself.

**TRANSLATION**

The Supreme Personality of Godhead has given up His natural tendency of equality toward the demons and demigods. Although He is the Supreme Person, now, influenced by *māyā*, He has assumed the form of a boar to please His devotees, the demigods, just as a restless child leans toward someone. I shall therefore sever Lord Viṣṇu’s head from His trunk by my trident, and with the profuse blood from His body I shall please my brother Hiranyakaśīpa, who was so fond of sucking blood. Thus shall I too be peaceful.

**PURPORT**

The defect of the demoniac mentality is expressed in this verse very clearly. Hiranyakaśīpa thought that Viṣṇu also becomes partial, like a child whose mind is not steady or resolute. The Lord can change His mind at any time, Hiranyakaśīpa thought, and therefore His words and activities are like those of children. Actually, because the demons are ordinary human beings, their minds change, and being materially conditioned, they think that the Supreme Personality of Godhead is conditioned also. As the Lord says in *Bhagavad-gītā* (9.11), *avajananti mām mūḍhā mānuṣīṁ tanum āśritam*: “Fools deride Me when I descend in a human form.”

Demons always think that Viṣṇu can be killed. Therefore, being absorbed in thoughts of Viṣṇu’s form to kill Him, at least they have the opportunity to think of Viṣṇu unfavorably. Although they are not devotees, their thinking of Viṣṇu is effective, and thus they generally attain sāyujya-mukti. Because the demons consider the Supreme Lord an ordinary
living being, they think that they can kill Lord Viṣṇu as one might kill
an ordinary person. Another fact disclosed herein is that demons are
very much fond of sucking blood. Indeed, all of them are meat-eaters
and bloodsuckers.

Hiranyakaśipu accused the Supreme Lord of having a restless mind
like that of a small child who can be induced to do anything if simply
offered some cakes and laddus. Indirectly, this indicates the true position
of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who says in Bhagavad-gītā
(9.26):

\[
\text{patram puspar phalam toyam}
\text{yo me bhaktyā prayacchati}
\text{tad ahaṁ bhakty-upahṛtam}
\text{aśnāmi prayatātmanaḥ}
\]

“If one offers Me with love and devotion a leaf, a flower, fruit or water, I
will accept it.” The Lord accepts the offerings of devotees because of
their transcendental love. Because they are in love with the Supreme
Lord, they do not eat anything without offering it first to the Lord. The
Lord does not hanker for a small leaf or flower; He has enough to eat. In­
deed, He is feeding all living entities. Nonetheless, because He is very
merciful and is bhakta-vatsala, very favorable to the devotees, He cer­
tainly eats whatever they offer Him with love and devotion. This quality
should not be misjudged to be childish. The highest quality of the
Supreme Lord is that He is bhakta-vatsala; in other words, He is always
extremely pleased with His devotees. As for the word māyā, when used
in reference to the dealings of the Supreme Personality of Godhead and
His devotees, this word means “affection.” The actions of the Lord to
favor His devotees are not disqualifications but signs of His natural
affection.

As for rudhira, or the blood of Lord Viṣṇu, since there is no possibility
of severing Lord Viṣṇu’s head from His body, there is no question of
blood. But the garland that decorates Viṣṇu’s body is as red as blood.
When the demons achieve sāyujya-mukti and leave behind their sinful
activities, they are blessed by Viṣṇu’s garland, which is red like blood.
After attaining sāyujya-mukti, the demons are sometimes promoted to
the Vaikuṇṭha world, where they receive the reward of the Lord’s gar­
land prasāda.
TRANSLATION

When the root of a tree is cut and the tree falls down, its branches and twigs automatically dry up. Similarly, when I have killed this diplomatic Viṣṇu, the demigods, for whom Lord Viṣṇu is the life and soul, will lose the source of their life and wither away.

PURPORT

The difference between the demigods and the demons is here explained. The demigods always follow the instructions of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, whereas the demons simply plan to disturb or kill Him. Nevertheless, sometimes the demons very much appreciate the full dependence of the demigods upon the mercy of the Lord. This is indirect glorification of the demigods by the demons.
Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam  
[Canto 7, Ch. 2]

sūdayadhvam tapo-yajña-svādhyāya-urata-dānīnaḥ

tāvat—as long as (I am engaged in the matter of killing Viṣṇu);
yāta—go; bhuvam—to the planet earth; yūyam—all of you; brahma-kṣatra—of the brāhmaṇas and kṣatriyas; samedhitām—made prosperous by the activities (brahminical culture and Vedic government); sūdayadhvam—just destroy; tapaḥ—the performers of austerities; yajña—sacrifices; svādhyāya—study of Vedic knowledge; vrata—the regulative vows; dānīnaḥ—and those giving charity.

TRANSLATION

While I am engaged in the business of killing Lord Viṣṇu, go down to the planet earth, which is flourishing due to brahminical culture and a kṣatriya government. These people engage in austerity, sacrifice, Vedic study, regulative vows, and charity. Destroy all the people thus engaged!

PURPORT

Hiranyakaśipu’s main purpose was to disturb the demigods. He planned first to kill Lord Viṣṇu so that with Lord Viṣṇu’s death the demigods would automatically weaken and die. Another of his plans was to disturb the residents of the planet earth. The peace and prosperity of the residents of earth, and all the other planets, were maintained by the brāhmaṇas and kṣatriyas. The Lord says in Bhagavad-gītā (4.13), catur-varṇyaṁ mayā srṣṭam guṇa-karma-vibhāgaśaḥ: “According to the three modes of material nature and the work ascribed to them, the four divisions of human society were created by Me.” On all the planets there are different types of residents, but the Lord recommends, referring especially to the planet earth, which is inhabited by human beings, that society be divided into four varṇas—brāhmaṇa, kṣatriya, vaiśya and śūdra. Before the advent of Lord Kṛṣṇa on this earth, it is understood that the earth was managed by the brāhmaṇas and kṣatriyas. The duty of the brāhmaṇas is to cultivate śamah (peacefulness), damaḥ (self-control), titikṣā (tolerance), satyam (truthfulness), saucam (cleanliness) and ārjavam (simplicity), and then to advise the kṣatriya kings how to
rule the country or planet. Following the instructions of the brahmanaś, the kṣatriyas should engage the populace in austerity, sacrifices, Vedic study and adherence to the rules and regulations established by Vedic principles. They should also arrange for charity to be given to the brahmanaś, sannyāśīs and temples. This is the godly arrangement of brahminical culture.

People are inclined to offer yajñā because unless sacrifices are offered there will be insufficient rain (yajnād bhavati parjanyah), which will hamper agricultural activities (parjanyād anna-sambhavah). By introducing brahminical culture, therefore, a kṣatriya government should engage people in performing yajñā, studying the Vedas and giving charity. Thus the people will receive their necessities for life very easily, and there will be no disturbances in society. In this regard, Lord Kṛṣṇa says in Bhagavad-gītā (3.12):

\[ \text{istān bhogān hi vo devā} \\
\text{dāsyante yajña-bhāvitāḥ} \\
\text{tair dattān apradāyaibhyo} \\
\text{yo bhūṅkte stena eva saḥ} \]

“In charge of the various necessities of life, the demigods, being satisfied by the performance of yajñā [sacrifice], supply all necessities to man. But he who enjoys these gifts, without offering them to the demigods in return, is certainly a thief.”

The demigods are authorized supplying agents who act on behalf of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Viṣṇu. Therefore, they must be satisfied by the performance of prescribed yajñās. In the Vedas, there are different kinds of yajñās prescribed for different kinds of demigods, but all are ultimately offered to the Supreme Personality of Godhead. For one who cannot understand what the Personality of Godhead is, sacrifice to the demigods is recommended. According to the different material qualities of the persons concerned, different types of yajñās are recommended in the Vedas. Worship of different demigods is also on the same basis—namely, according to different qualities. For example, the meat-eaters are recommended to worship the goddess Kālī, the ghastly form of material nature, and before the goddess the sacrifice of animals is
recommended. But for those in the mode of goodness, the transcendental worship of Viṣṇu is recommended. Ultimately, all yajñas are meant for gradual promotion to the transcendental position. For ordinary men, at least five yajñas, known as pañca-mahāyajña, are necessary.

One should know, however, that all the necessities of life that human society requires are supplied by the demigod agents of the Lord. No one can manufacture anything. Consider, for example, all the eatables of human society. These eatables include grains, fruits, vegetables, milk and sugar for persons in the mode of goodness, and also eatables for the nonvegetarians, such as meats, none of which can be manufactured by men. Then again, take for example, heat, light, water and air, which are also necessities of life—none of them can be manufactured by human society. Without the Supreme Lord, there can be no profuse sunlight, moonlight, rainfall or breeze, without which no one can live. Obviously, our life is dependent on supplies from the Lord. Even for our manufacturing enterprises, we require so many raw materials like metal, sulphur, mercury, manganese and so many essentials—all of which are supplied by the agents of the Lord, with the purpose that we should make proper use of them to keep ourselves fit and healthy for the purpose of self-realization, leading to the ultimate goal of life, namely, liberation from the material struggle for existence. This aim of life is attained by performance of yajñas. If we forget the purpose of human life and simply take supplies from the agents of the Lord for sense gratification and become more and more entangled in material existence, which is not the purpose of creation, certainly we become thieves, and therefore we are punished by the laws of material nature. A society of thieves can never be happy, for they have no aim in life. The gross materialist thieves have no ultimate goal of life. They are simply directed to sense gratification; nor do they have knowledge of how to perform yajñas.

Lord Caitanya, however, inaugurated the easiest performance of yajña, namely the sankirtana-yajña, which can be performed by anyone in the world who accepts the principles of Kṛṣṇa consciousness.

Hiranyakaśipu planned to kill the inhabitants of earth so that yajña would stop and the demigods, being disturbed, would die automatically when Lord Viṣṇu, the yajñēśvara, was killed. These were the demonic plans of Hiranyakaśipu, who was expert in such activities.
TEXT 11

viṣṇur dvija-kriyā-mūla
yajño dharma-mayaḥ pumān
deva-pitr-bhūtānāṁ
dharmaya ca parāyaṇam

viṣṇuh—Lord Viṣṇu, the Supreme Personality of Godhead; dvija—of the brahmanaśa and kṣatriyas; kriyā-mūla—whose root is the performance of yajña and the ritualistic ceremonies mentioned in the Vedas; yajñaḥ—personified yajña (Lord Viṣṇu, who is known as the yajña-puruṣa); dharma-mayaḥ—full of religious principles; pumān—the Supreme Person; deva-rṣi—of the demigods and great rṣis like Vyāsadeva and Ṉārada; pitr—of the forefathers; bhūtānāṁ—and of all other living entities; dharmaya—of the religious principles; ca—also; parāyaṇam—the shelter.

TRANSLATION

The basic principle of brahminical culture is to satisfy Lord Viṣṇu, the personification of sacrificial and ritualistic ceremonies. Lord Viṣṇu is the personified reservoir of all religious principles, and He is the shelter of all the demigods, the great pitaś, and the people in general. When the brahmaṇas are killed, no one will exist to encourage the kṣatriyas to perform yajñas, and thus the demigods, not being appeased by yajña, will automatically die.

PURPORT

Since Viṣṇu is the central point of brahminical culture, Hiranyakaśipu’s plan was to kill Viṣṇu, for if Viṣṇu were killed, naturally the brahminical culture would also be lost. With brahminical culture lost, yajña would no longer be performed, and for want of yajña the regular distribution of rainfall would cease (yajñad bhavati parjanyaḥ). Thus there would be disturbances all over the world, and
naturally the demigods would be defeated. From this verse we get a clear indication of how human society is disturbed when the Vedic Āryan civilization is killed and the Vedic ritualistic ceremonies performed by the brāhmaṇas are stopped. Kalau śūdra-sambhavaḥ: because the population of the modern world consists mostly of śūdras, the brahminical culture is now lost and is extremely difficult to reestablish in a proper way. Therefore Lord Caitanya has recommended the chanting of the holy name of the Lord, which will revive brahminical culture very easily.

\[
\text{harer nāma harer nāma} \\
\text{harer nāmaiva kevalam} \\
\text{kalau nāsty eva nāsty eva} \\
\text{nāsty eva gatir anyathā}
\]

Because of the increment in demoniac population, people have lost brahminical culture. Nor is there a kṣatriya government. Instead, the government is a democracy in which any śūdra can be voted into taking up the governmental reigns and capture the power to rule. Because of the poisonous effects of Kali-yuga, the śāstra (Bhāg. 12.2.13) says, dasyu-prāyeṣu rājasa: the government will adopt the policies of dasyus, or plunderers. Thus there will be no instructions from the brāhmaṇas, and even if there are brahminical instructions, there will be no kṣatriya rulers who can follow them. Aside from Satya-yuga, even formerly, in the days when demons were flourishing, Hiranyakaśipu planned to destroy the brahminical culture and the kṣatriya government and thus create chaos all over the world. Although in Satya-yuga this plan was very difficult to execute, in Kali-yuga, which is full of śūdras and demons, the brahminical culture is lost and can be revived only by the chanting of the mahā-mantra. Therefore the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, or the Hare Kṛṣṇa movement, has been inaugurated to revive brahminical culture very easily so that people may become happy and peaceful in this life and prepare for elevation in the next. In this regard, Śrīla Madhvācārya quotes this verse from the Brahmāṇda Purāṇa:

\[
vipra-yajñādi-mūlaṁ tu \\
harir ity āsuraṁ matam \\
harir eva hi sarvasya \\
mūlaṁ samyaṁ mato nrpa
\]
“O King, the demons think that Hari, Lord Viṣṇu, exists because of the brāhmaṇas and yajña, but factually Hari is the cause of everything including the brāhmaṇas and yajña.” Therefore, through the popularizing of hari-kirtana, or the saṅkīrtana movement, the brahminical culture and kṣatriya government will automatically come back, and people will be extremely happy.

**TEXT 12**

\[\text{yatra yatra dvija gāvo} \]
\[\text{vedā varṇāsrama-kriyāḥ} \]
\[\text{tam tam janapadaṁ yāta} \]
\[\text{sandīpayata vrścata} \]

*TRANSLATION*

Immediately go wherever there is good protection for the cows and brāhmaṇas and wherever the Vedas are studied in terms of the varṇāsrama principles. Set fire to those places and cut from the roots the trees there, which are the source of life.

**PURPORT**

The picture of a proper human civilization is indirectly described here. In a perfect human civilization there must be a class of men fully trained as perfect brāhmaṇas. Similarly, there must be kṣatriyas to rule the country very nicely according to the injunctions of the śāstras, and there must be vaiṣyas who can protect the cows. The word gāvāḥ indicates that cows should be given protection. Because the Vedic civilization is lost, cows are not protected, but instead indiscriminately killed in slaughterhouses. Such are the acts of demons. Therefore this is a
demonic civilization. The varṇāśrama-dharma mentioned here is essential for human civilization. Unless there is a brāhmaṇa to guide, a kṣatriya to rule perfectly, and a perfect vaiśya to produce food and protect the cows, how will people live peacefully? It is impossible.

Another point is that trees also should be given protection. During its lifetime, a tree should not be cut for industrial enterprises. In Kali-yuga, trees are indiscriminately and unnecessarily cut for industry, in particular for paper mills that manufacture a profuse quantity of paper for the publication of demoniac propaganda, nonsensical literature, huge quantities of newspapers and many other paper products. This is a sign of a demonic civilization. The cutting of trees is prohibited unless necessary for the service of Lord Viṣṇu. Yajñārthāḥ karmano 'nyatra loko 'yāṁ karma-bandhanaḥ: “Work done as a sacrifice for Lord Viṣṇu must be performed, otherwise work binds one to this material world.” But if the paper mills stop producing paper, one may argue, how can our ISKCON literature be published? The answer is that the paper mills should manufacture paper only for the publication of ISKCON literature because ISKCON literature is published for the service of Lord Viṣṇu. This literature clarifies our relationship with Lord Viṣṇu, and therefore the publication of ISKCON literature is the performance of yajña. Yajñārthāḥ karmano 'nyatra loko 'yāṁ karma-bandhanaḥ. Yajña must be performed, as indicated by the superior authorities. The cutting of trees simply to manufacture paper for the publication of unwanted literature is the greatest sinful act.

TEXT 13

iti te bhartṛ-nirdeśam
ādāya śirasādṛtāḥ
tathā prajānāṁ kadanāṁ
vidadhuḥ kadana-priyāḥ

iti—thus; te—they; bhartṛ—of the master; nirdeśam—the direction; ādāya—receiving; śirasā—with their heads; ādṛtāḥ—respecting;
tathā—so also; praśānām—of all the citizens; kadanam—persecution; vidadhuh—executed; kadana-priyāḥ—who are expert in persecuting others.

TRANSLATION

Thus the demons, being fond of disastrous activities, took Hiranyakaśipu’s instructions on their heads with great respect and offered him obeisances. According to his directions, they engaged in envious activities directed against all living beings.

PURPORT

The followers of demoniac principles, as described here, are thoroughly envious of the general populace. In the present day, scientific advancement exemplifies such envy. The discovery of nuclear energy has been disastrous to people in general because demons all over the world are manufacturing nuclear weapons. The word kadana-priyāḥ is very significant in this regard. The demonic persons who want to kill the Vedic culture are extremely envious of the feeble citizens, and they act in such a way that ultimately their discoveries will be inauspicious for everyone (jagato hitāḥ). The Sixteenth Chapter of Bhagavad-gītā fully explains how the demons engage in sinful activities for the destruction of the populace.

TEXT 14

पुराग्रामव्राजयानक्षेत्रामाध्यामाक्रान्त ।
खेतक्षर्वंघोषांशं ददहूः पत्तनानि ॥ १४ ॥

pura-grāma-vraja-yāna-
kṣetra-rāmāsramākaraṇ
kheṭa-kharva-ghośāṁś ca
dadahuḥ pattanāni ca

pura—cities and towns; grāma—villages; vraja—pasturing grounds; udyāna—gardens; kṣetra—agricultural fields; ārāma—natural forests; āśrama—hermitages of saintly persons; ākarāṇ—and mines (that produce valuable metals to maintain brahminical culture); kheṭa—farm
villages; kharvaṭa—mountain villages; ghośān—the little villages of cowherds; ca—and; dadahuḥ—they burned; pattanāni—the capitals; ca—also.

TRANSLATION

The demons set fire to the cities, villages, pasturing grounds, cowpens, gardens, agricultural fields and natural forests. They burned the hermitages of the saintly persons, the important mines that produced valuable metals, the residential quarters of the agriculturalists, the mountain villages, and the villages of the cow protectors, the cowherd men. They also burned the government capitals.

PURPORT

The word udvāna refers to places where trees are especially grown to produce fruits and flowers, which are most important for human civilization. Kṛṣṇa says in Bhagavad-gītā (9.26):

\[
\text{patraṁ puṣpaṁ phalaṁ toyam}\\
\text{yo me bhaktyā prayacchati}\\
\text{tad aham bhakty-upahṛtam}\\
\text{aśnāmi prayatātmanaḥ}
\]

“If one offers Me with love and devotion a leaf, a flower, fruit or water, I will accept it.” Fruits and flowers are very much pleasing to the Lord. If one wants to please the Supreme Personality of Godhead, he can simply offer fruits and flowers, and the Lord will be pleased to accept them. Our only duty is to please the Supreme Godhead (saṁsiddhir hari-toṣaṇam). Whatever we do and whatever our occupation, our main purpose should be to please the Supreme Lord. All the paraphernalia mentioned in this verse is especially meant for the satisfaction of the Lord, not the satisfaction of one’s senses. The government—indeed, the entire society—should be structured in such a way that everyone can be trained to satisfy the Supreme Personality of Godhead. But unfortunately, especially in this age, na te viduh svārtha-gatim hi viṣṇum: people do not know that the highest goal of human life is to please Lord Viṣṇu. On the contrary, like demons, they simply plan to kill Viṣṇu and be happy by sense gratification.
TEXT 15

Some of the demons took digging instruments and broke down the bridges, the protective walls and the gates (gopuras) of the cities. Some took axes and began cutting the important trees that produced mango, jackfruit and other sources of food. Some of the demons took firebrands and set fire to the residential quarters of the citizens.

PURPORT

The cutting of trees is generally prohibited. In particular, trees that produce nice fruit for the maintenance of human society should not be cut. In different countries there are different types of fruit trees. In India the mango and jackfruit trees are prominent, and in other places there are mango trees, jackfruit trees, coconut trees and berry trees. Any tree that produces nice fruit for the maintenance of the people should not be cut at all. This is a śāstric injunction.
TEXT 16

evam viprakṛte loke
daiyendra-nucarair muhuḥ
divaṁ devaḥ parityajya
bhuvi cerur alakṣitāḥ

TRANSLATION

Thus disturbed again and again by the unnatural occurrences caused by the followers of Hiranyakāśipu, all the people had to cease the activities of Vedic culture. Not receiving the results of yajña, the demigods also became disturbed. They left their residential quarters in the heavenly planets and, unobserved by the demons, began wandering on the planet earth to see the disasters.

PURPORT

As stated in Bhagavad-gītā, the performance of yajña brings reciprocal good fortune for both the human beings and the demigods. When the performances of yajña were stopped by the disturbances of the demons, the demigods were naturally bereft of the results of yajña and hampered in executing their respective duties. Therefore they came down to the planet earth to see how people had become disturbed and to consider what to do.

TEXT 17

hīrnyakṣi-puruṣottu: saṁpratya ṛṣabhitā: ।
cauḥ kṣetra-kādāni bhārya-pratāpanātāyaḥ ॥१७॥
After performing the ritualistic observances for the death of his brother, Hiranyakaśipu, being extremely unhappy, tried to pacify his nephews.
mother; girā—by words; ślakṣṇayā—very sweet; deśa-kāla-jñāḥ—who was expert in understanding the time and situation; idam—this; āha—said; jana-īśvara—O King.

TRANSLATION

O King, Hiraṇyakaśipu was extremely angry, but since he was a great politician, he knew how to act according to the time and situation. With sweet words he began pacifying his nephews, whose names were Śakuni, Śambara, Dhṛṣṭi, Bhūtasantāpana, Vṛka, Kālanābha, Mahānābha, Harismāru and Utkaca. He also consoled their mother, his sister-in-law, Ruṣābhānu, as well as his own mother, Diti. He spoke to them all as follows.

TEXT 20

śrī-hiraṇyakaśipuḥ uvāca
ambāmba he vadhūh putrā
vīram mārhatha śocitum
ripor abhimukhe ślāghyah
śurānām vadhā īpsitah

śrī-hiraṇyakaśipuḥ uvāca—Hiranyakaśipu said; ambā ambā—my mother, my mother; he—O; vadhūḥ—my sister-in-law; putrāḥ—O sons of my brother; vīram—the hero; mā—not; arhatha—you deserve; śocitum—to lament about; ripoh—of the enemy; abhimukhe—in front; ślāghyah—glorious; śurānām—of those who are actually great; vadhāḥ—killing; īpsitah—desired.

TRANSLATION

Hiranyakaśipu said: My dear mother, sister-in-law and nephews, you should not lament for the death of the great hero, for a hero's death in front of his enemy is glorious and desirable.
TEXT 21

bhūtānāṁ iha saṁvāsaḥ
prapāyāṁ iva suvrate
daivenaikatra nītānāṁ
unnītānāṁ sva-karmabhiḥ

bhūtānāṁ—of all living entities; iha—in this material world; saṁvāsaḥ—the living together; prapāyāṁ—in a place for drinking cold water; iva—like; su-vrate—O my gentle mother; daivena—by the superior arrangement; ekatra—in one place; nītānāṁ—of those brought; unnītānāṁ—of those led apart; sva-karmabhiḥ—by their own reactions.

TRANSLATION

My dear mother, in a restaurant or place for drinking cold water, many travelers are brought together, and after drinking water they continue to their respective destinations. Similarly, living entities join together in a family, and later, as a result of their own actions, they are led apart to their destinations.

PURPORT

prakṛteḥ kriyamāṇāṁ
gunaḥ karmāṇi sarvaśaḥ
ahankāra-vimūḍhātmā
kartāham iti manyate

"The bewildered soul, under the influence of the three modes of material nature, thinks himself the doer of activities, which are in actuality carried out by nature." (Bg. 3.27) All living entities act exactly according to the directions of prakṛti, material nature, because in the material world we are fully under a higher control. All the living entities in this material world have come here only because they wanted to be equal to
Krṣṇa in enjoyment and have thus been sent here to be conditioned by material nature in different degrees. In the material world a so-called family is a combination of several persons in one home to fulfill the terms of their imprisonment. As criminal prisoners scatter as soon as their terms are over and they are released, all of us who have temporarily assembled as family members will continue to our respective destinations. Another example given is that family members are like straws carried together by the waves of a river. Sometimes such straws mix together in whirlpools, and later, dispersed again by the same waves, they float alone in the water.

Although Hiranyakasipu was a demon, he had Vedic knowledge and understanding. Thus the advice given to his family members—his sister-in-law, mother and nephews—was quite sound. The demons are considered highly elevated in knowledge, but because they do not use their good intelligence for the service of the Lord, they are called demons. The demigods, however, act very intelligently to satisfy the Supreme Personality of Godhead. This is confirmed in Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam (1.2.13) as follows:

\[
\text{atah pumbhir dvīja-śreṣṭhā} \\
\text{varṇāśrama-vibhāgaśah} \\
\text{svanuṣṭhitasya dharmasya} \\
\text{samsiddhir hari-ṭoṣāṇam}
\]

"O best among the twiceborn, it is therefore concluded that the highest perfection one can achieve, by discharging his prescribed duties [dharma] according to caste divisions and orders of life, is to please the Lord Hari." To become a demigod or to become godly, whatever one's occupation, one must satisfy the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

**TEXT 22**

\[
\text{nitya ātmāvyayah śuddhaḥ} \\
\text{sva-vit parah}
\]
dhatte 'sāv ātmāno liṅgam
māyayā visrjana guṇān

nityāḥ—eternal; ātmā—spirit soul; avyayāḥ—inexhaustible; śuddhaḥ—with no material tinge; sarva-gaḥ—qualified to go anywhere in the material or spiritual worlds; sarva-viś—full of knowledge; paraḥ—transcendental to material conditions; dhatte—accepts; asau—that ātmā, or living being; ātmānaḥ—of the self; liṅgam—a body; māyayā—by the material energy; visrjana—creating; guṇān—various material qualities.

TRANSLATION

The spirit soul, the living entity, has no death, for he is eternal and inexhaustible. Being free from material contamination, he can go anywhere in the material or spiritual worlds. He is fully aware and completely different from the material body, but because of being misled by misuse of his slight independence, he is obliged to accept subtle and gross bodies created by the material energy and thus be subjected to so-called material happiness and distress. Therefore, no one should lament for the passing of the spirit soul from the body.

PURPORT

Hiranyakaśipu very intelligently described the position of the soul. The soul is never the body, but is always completely different from the body. Being eternal and inexhaustible, the soul has no death, but when the same pure soul desires to enjoy the material world independently, he is placed under the conditions of material nature and must therefore accept a certain type of body and suffer the pains and pleasures thereof. This is also described by Kṛṣṇa in Bhagavad-gītā (13.22). Kāraṇaṁ guṇa-saṅgo 'syā sad-asad-yoni-janmassu: the living entity is born in different families or species of life because of being infected by the modes of material nature. When conditioned by material nature, the living entity must accept a certain type of body, which is offered by nature under the direction of the Supreme Lord.

īśvarāḥ sarva-bhūtānāṁ
hrd-deśe 'ṛjuna tiṣṭhati
"The Supreme Lord is situated in everyone's heart, O Arjuna, and is directing the wanderings of all living entities, who are seated as on a machine, made of the material energy." (Bg. 18.61) The body is just like a machine, and according to the living entity's karma, he is offered a particular type of machine to move here and there under the control of material nature. This continues until he surrenders to the Supreme Personality of Godhead (mām eva ye prayāyante māyām etām etaranti te). Until he surrenders, the conditioned soul is carried from life to life by the arrangement of material nature.

**TEXT 23**

**yathāmbhāsa pracalatā
taravo 'pi calā iva
cakṣuṣā bhrāmyamāṇena
dṛṣyate calātiva bhūḥ**

yathā—just as; ambhasā—by water; pracalatā—moving; taravah—the trees (on the bank of the river); api—also; calāḥ—moving; iva—as if; cakṣuṣā—by the eye; bhrāmyamāṇena—moving; dṛṣyate—is seen; calāti—moving; iva—as if; bhūḥ—the ground.

**TRANSLATION**

Because of the movements of the water, the trees on the bank of a river, when reflected on the water, seem to move. Similarly, when the eyes move because of some mental derangement, the land appears to move also.

**PURPORT**

Sometimes, because of mental derangement, the land appears to be moving. A drunkard, for example, or a person with heart disease, some-
times feels that the land is moving. Similarly, the reflections of trees in a flowing river also appear to move. These are the actions of māyā. Actually the living entity does not move (sthānur acalo 'yam). The living entity does not take birth or accept death, but because of the transient subtle and gross bodies, the living entity appears to move from one place to another or be dead and gone forever. As the great Bengali Vaiṣṇava poet, Jagadānanda Paṇḍita, has said:

\[piśācī pāile yena mati-cchanna haya māyā-grasta jīvera haya se bhāva udaya\]

According to this statement from the Prema-vivarta, when a living entity is conditioned by material nature, he is exactly like a person haunted by a ghost. One should therefore understand the fixed position of the spirit soul and how he is carried away by the waves of material nature to different bodies and different situations under lamentation and hankering. One achieves the success of life when he understands the constitutional position of his self and is undisturbed by the conditions created by material nature (prakṛteḥ kriyāmāṇāni guṇaiḥ karmāṇi sarvaśaḥ).

**TEXT 24**

\[evam guṇair bhrāmyamāṇe manasy avikalāh pumān yāti tat-sāmyatāṁ bhadre hy aliṅgo liṅgavān iva\]

*evam*—in this way; *guṇaiḥ*—by the modes of material nature; *bhrāmyamāṇe*—when shaken; *manasi*—the mind; *avikalāḥ*—changeless; *pumān*—the living entity; *yāti*—approaches; *tat-sāmyatāṁ*—the same condition of agitation as the mind; *bhadre*—O my gentle mother; *hi*—indeed; *aliṅgaḥ*—without a subtle or gross body; *liṅga-vān*—possessing a material body; *iva*—as if.
TRANSLATION

In the same way, O my gentle mother, when the mind is agitated by the movements of the modes of material nature, the living entity, although freed from all the different phases of the subtle and gross bodies, thinks that he has changed from one condition to another.

PURPORT

As stated in Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam (10.84.13):

\[
yasyātma-buddhiḥ kuṇape tri-dhātuke
sva-dhiḥ kalatrādiṣu bhauma-ijya-dhiḥ
yat-tīrtha-buddhiḥ salile na karhici
janeṣv abhijñesu sa eva go-kharah
\]

“A human being who identifies the body made of three elements as the self, who considers the by-products of the body to be his kinsmen, who considers the land of his birth worshipable, and who goes to a place of pilgrimage simply to bathe rather than to meet men of transcendental knowledge there, is to be considered like a cow or an ass.” Although Hiraṇyakaśipu was a great demon, he was not as foolish as the population of the modern world. Hiraṇyakaśipu had clear knowledge of the spirit soul and the subtle and gross bodies, but now we are so degraded that everyone, including the exalted scientists, philosophers and other leaders, is under the bodily conception of life, which is condemned in the śāstras. Sa eva go-kharah: such persons are nothing but cows and asses.

Hiraṇyakaśipu advised his family members that although the gross body of his brother Hiraṇyākṣa was dead and they were aggrieved because of this, they should not lament for the great soul of Hiraṇyākṣa, who had already attained his next destination. Ātma, the spirit soul, is always unchanged (avikālaḥ pumān). We are spirit souls, but when carried away by mental activities (manodharma), we suffer from so-called material conditions of life. This generally happens to nondevotees. Harāv abhaktasya kuto mahad-guṇāḥ: nondevotees may possess exalted material qualities, but because they are foolish they have no good qualifications. The designations of the conditioned soul in the material world are
decorations of the dead body. The conditioned soul has no information of the spirit and its exalted existence beyond the effects of the material condition.

**TEXTS 25–26**

एष आत्मविपर्यासो बलिदंश्च लिङ्गभावना।
एष प्रियाप्रियायोगो वियोगः कर्मसङ्गपत्ति।॥ २५॥
सम्ब्रह्मविनाशश्च शोकश्च विष्णुः स्मृतः।
अविवेकः निन्ताः च विवेकार्मितर्वः।॥ २६॥

\[
esa \text{ ātma-viparyāso} \\
\text{hi aliṅge liṅga-bhāvanā} \\
esa \text{ priyāpriyair yogo} \\
viyogah \text{ karma-saṁsṛtiḥ}
\]

\[
sambhavaḥ ca vināśaḥ ca \\
śokaḥ ca vividhah smṛtaḥ \\
avivekaḥ ca cintā ca \\
vivekāsmṛtir eva ca
\]

**TRANSLATION**

In his bewildered state, the living entity, accepting the body and mind to be the self, considers some people to be his kinsmen and
others to be outsiders. Because of this misconception, he suffers. Indeed, the accumulation of such concocted material ideas is the cause of suffering and so-called happiness in the material world. The conditioned soul thus situated must take birth in different species and work in various types of consciousness, thus creating new bodies. This continued material life is called saṁśāra. Birth, death, lamentation, foolishness and anxiety are due to such material considerations. Thus we sometimes come to a proper understanding and sometimes fall again to a wrong conception of life.

TEXT 27

अत्राप्य उदाहरान्तिमां इतिहासम पुरातनम्।
यमास्य प्रेत्तवन्धुनां संवादं तं निबोधत॥२७॥

atra—in this connection; api—indeed; udāharanti—they cite; imam—this; itihāsam—history; purātanam—very old; yamasya—of Yamarāja, the superintendent of death, who gives judgment after death; preta-bandhūnām—of the friends of a dead man; saṁvādam—discussion; tam—that; nibodhata—try to understand.

TRANSLATION

In this regard, an example is given from an old history. This involves a discourse between Yamarāja and the friends of a dead person. Please hear it attentively.

PURPORT

The words itihāsam purātanam mean “an old history.” The Purāṇas are not chronologically recorded, but the incidents mentioned in the Purāṇas are actual histories of bygone ages. Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam is the Mahā-purāṇa, the essence of all the Purāṇas. The Māyāvādī scholars do
not accept the *Purāṇas*, but Śrīla Madhvācārya and all other authorities accept them as the authoritative histories of the world.

**TEXT 28**

उस्नारेश्वप्रवढ़ भुद्राधा सुप्रव क्त्रिष विस्तुतः ।
सपत्नैनिनहो युद्धे नात्यत्वस्मुपासत ॥२८॥

\[uśīnareśv abhūd rājā
suyajña iti viśrutah
sapatnair nihato yuddhe
jñātayas tam upāsata\]

**TRANSLATION**

In the state known as Uṣinara there was a celebrated king named Suyajña. When the King was killed in battle by his enemies, his kinsmen sat down around the dead body and began to lament the death of their friend.

**TEXTS 29–31**

विशीर्णरक्षकवर्म विश्रायभरणसंज्ञा ।
शरिनमंत्रहद्रयं श्यामसंगाविलम्य ॥२९॥

प्रकोपयः क्रस्तात्य रमसा दशक्षिददम्य ।
रजःकुष्ठुत्तामसोजः चिन्तामुख्यः युधे ॥३०॥

उशीनरेव विधिना तथा क्रतं
पति महिष्यः प्रसमीक्षयुः कितनः
हतः श्य नायेति करैर्तो भृशं
भन्त्यो भुहृस्तद्योरुपासतः ॥३१॥
viṣīrṇa-ratna-kavacaṁ
vibhraṣṭabharaṇa-srajam
śara-nirbhinna-hṛdayaṁ
śayānam asṛk-āvilam

prakīrṇa-keśam dhvastaḥkṣam
rabhasā daṣṭa-dacchadam
rajaḥ-kuṇṭha-mukhāmbhojaṁ
chinnāyudha-bhujāṁ mrde

uṣīnarendram vidhinā tathā kṛtam
patim mahiṣyāḥ prasamikṣya duḥkhitāḥ
hatāḥ sma nātheti karair uro bhṛṣam
ghnantyo muḥuḥ tat-padayor upāpatan

viṣīrṇa-scattered here and there; ratna—made of jewels; 
kavacaṁ—protective armor; vibhraṣṭa—fallen off; abharaṇa—ornaments; 
srajam—garlands; śara-nirbhinna—pierced by arrows; 
hṛdayaṁ—the heart; śayānam—lying down; asṛk-āvilam—smeared 
with blood; prakīrṇa-keśam—his hair loosened and scattered; dhvasta-
ḥkṣam—his eyes obscured; rabhasā—with anger; daṣṭa—bitten; dac-
chadam—his lips; rajaḥ-kuṇṭha—covered with dust; mukha-ambho-
jam—his face, which had formerly resembled a lotus flower; chinna— 
cut off; āyudha-bhujam—his arms and weapons; mrde—on the bat-
tlefield; uṣīnara-indram—the master of the state of Uṣīnara; 
vidhinā—by providence; tathā—thus; kṛtam—forced into this position; patim— 
the husband; mahiṣyāḥ—the queens; prasamikṣya—seeing; 
duḥkhitāḥ—very much aggrieved; hatāḥ—killed; sma—certainly; 
nātha—O husband; iti—thus; karaiḥ—with the hands; uṛaḥ—the 
breast; bhṛṣam—constantly; ghnantyaḥ—pounding; muhūḥ—again 
and again; tat-padayoḥ—at the feet of the King; upāpatan—fell down.

TRANSLATION

His golden, bejeweled armor smashed, his ornaments and gar-
lands fallen from their places, his hair scattered and his eyes 
lusterless, the slain King lay on the battlefield, his entire body
smeared with blood, his heart pierced by the arrows of the enemy. When he died he had wanted to show his prowess, and thus he had bitten his lips, and his teeth remained in that position. His beautiful lotuslike face was now black and covered with dust from the battlefield. His arms, with his sword and other weapons, were cut and broken. When the queens of the King of Uṣīnara saw their husband lying in that position, they began crying, “O lord, now that you have been killed, we also have been killed.” Repeating these words again and again, they fell down, pounding their breasts, at the feet of the dead King.

PURPORT

As stated here, rabhasā daśta-dacchadam: the dead King, while fighting in anger, bit his lips to show his prowess, but nonetheless he was killed by providence (vidhinā). This proves that we are controlled by higher authorities; our personal power or endeavor is not always supreme. We must therefore accept the position offered to us by the order of the Supreme.

TEXT 32

उष्टिन्य असैः कुचकुकुलारुणैः ।
विवस्त्रेन्द्रेशाभरणा: शुचं जूराणं
मृत्युं आक्रान्दनया विलेपिरे ॥३२॥

rudatya uccair dayitaṅghri-pankajam
siṅcantya asraiḥ kuca-kuṅkumārunaṁ
visrasta-keśābharaṇaḥ śucam nṛṇāṁ
srjantya ākranadanaye vilepīre

rudatyah—crying; uccaiḥ—very loudly; dayita—of their beloved husband; aṅghri-pankajam—the lotus feet; siṅcantyaḥ—moistening; asraiḥ—with tears; kuca-kuṅkumā-aruṇaiḥ—which were red from the kuṅkuma covering their breasts; visrasta—scattered; keśa—hair; ābharaṇaḥ—and ornaments; śucam—grief; nṛṇāṁ—of the people in
general; srjantyar—creating; ākrandanayā—by crying very pitiably; vilepire—began to lament.

**TRANSLATION**

As the queens loudly cried, their tears glided down their breasts, becoming reddened by kuṅkuma powder, and fell upon the lotus feet of their husband. Their hair became disarrayed, their ornaments fell, and in a way that evoked sympathy from the hearts of others, the queens began lamenting their husband’s death.

**TEXT 33**

अहो विधात्राकरुणेन न: प्रभो
भवान प्रणीतो द्वागोचरां दशाम्।
उशीनराणामि श्रियिदः पुरा
कूलोष्णुना येन ग्राम विशेषनः्॥३३॥

aho vidhātrākarunena nah prabho
bhavān pranīto drg-agocarāṃ daśām
uśīnaraṇām asi vrṭtidadhā purā
kṛto ‘dhunā yena śucām vivardhanah

aho—alas; vidhātra—by providence; akarunena—who is merciless; nah—our; prabho—O lord; bhavān—Your Lordship; pranītah—taken away; drk—of sight; agocarām—beyond the range; daśām—to a state; uśīnaranaṃ—to the inhabitants of the state of Uṣīnara; asi—you were; vrṭti-dah—giving livelihood; purā—formerly; kṛtah—finished; adhunā—now; yena—by whom; śucām—of lamentation; vivardhanah—increasing.

**TRANSLATION**

O lord, you have now been removed by cruel providence to a state beyond our sight. You had previously sustained the livelihood of the inhabitants of Uṣīnara, and thus they were happy, but your condition now is the cause of their unhappiness.
TEXT 34

твया कृतज्ञेन वयं महीपते
कथं विना चाम शुह्तमेन ते।
तत्रानुयानं तव वीर पादयोऽ
शुश्रुष्टीनां दिशं यत्र यासि II.34II

tvayā kṛta janena vayam mahi-pate
katham vinā syāma suhṛttamena te
tatrānuyānām tava vīra pādayoh
śuṣrūṣatinām diṣa yatra yāsyasi

твйа—you; krtajñena—a most grateful personality; vayam—we; mahi-pate—O King; katham—how; vinā—without; syāma—shall exist; suhṛt-tamena—the best of our friends; te—of you; tatra—there; anuyānam—the following; tava—of you; vīra—O hero; pādayoh—of the lotus feet; śuṣrūṣatinām—of those engaging in the service; diṣa—please order; yatra—where; yāsyasi—you will go.

TRANSLATION

O King, O hero, you were a very grateful husband and the most sincere friend of all of us. How shall we exist without you? O hero, wherever you are going, please direct us there so that we may follow in your footsteps and engage again in your service. Let us go along with you!

PURPORT

Formerly, a kṣatriya king was generally the husband of many wives, and after the death of the king, especially in the battlefield, all the queens would agree to accept saha-mārāṇa, dying with the husband who was their life. When Pāṇḍu Mahārāja, the father of the Pāṇḍavas, died, his two wives—namely, the mother of Yudhīṣṭhira, Bhīma and Arjuna and the mother of Nakula and Sahadeva—were both ready to die in the fire with their husband. Later, after a compromise was arranged, Kunti stayed alive to care for the little children, and the other wife, Mādrī, was
allowed to die with her husband. This system of saha-māraṇa continued in India even until the time of British rule, but later it was discouraged, since the attitude of wives gradually changed with the advancement of Kali-yuga. Thus the system of saha-māraṇa has practically been abolished. Nevertheless, within the past fifty years I have seen the wife of a medical practitioner voluntarily accept death immediately when her husband died. Both the husband and wife were taken in procession in the mourning cart. Such intense love of a chaste wife for her husband is a special case.

TEXT 35

पति पदाति वेत तस्मात् प्रज्ञा श्रवण्याकार्यम्।
अनिन्द्यतान्त निष्कामकर्मोस्त्र संयत्वत्।

evaṁ vilapatīnāṁ vai
parigrhya mṛtam patim
anicchatīnāṁ nirhāram
arko 'staraṁ sannyavartata

evam—thus; vilapatīnāṁ—of the lamenting queens; vai—indeed; parigrhya—taking on their laps; mṛtam—the dead; patim—husband; anicchatīnāṁ—not desiring; nirhāram—the carrying out of the body for the funeral ceremony; arkaḥ—the sun; astam—the setting position; sannyavartata—passed away.

TRANSLATION

The time was appropriate for the body to be burned, but the queens, not allowing it to be taken away, continued lamenting for the dead body, which they kept on their laps. In the meantime, the sun completed its movements for setting in the west.

PURPORT

According to the Vedic system, if a person dies during the daytime it is customary for his funeral ceremony to be performed before the sun sets, regardless of whether he is burned or buried, and if he dies at night the funeral must be completed before the next sunrise. Apparently the
queens continued lamenting for the dead body, the lump of matter, and would not allow it to be taken away for burning. This illustrates the strong grip of illusion among foolish persons who consider the body the self. Women are generally considered less intelligent. Because of ignorance only, the queens thought of the dead body as their husband and somehow or other thought that if the body were kept their husband would remain with them. Such a conception of the self is certainly for go-khara—cows and asses. We have actually seen that sometimes when a cow's calf has died the milkman cheats the cow by presenting before her the dead body of her calf. Thus the cow, who would not otherwise allow milking, licks the dead body of the calf and allows herself to be milked. This substantiates the description of the sāstra that a foolish man in the bodily concept of life is like a cow. Not only do foolish men and women consider the body the self, but we have even seen that the dead body of a so-called yogī was kept for days by his disciples, who thought that their guru was in samādhi. When decomposition began and a bad smell unfortunately began to overwhelm the yogic power, the disciples allowed the dead body of the so-called yogī to be burned. Thus the bodily concept of life is extremely strong among foolish persons, who are compared to cows and asses. Nowadays, great scientists are trying to freeze dead bodies so that in the future these frozen bodies may again be brought to life. The incident narrated by Hiranyakaśipu from history must have taken place millions of years ago because Hiranyakaśipu lived millions of years ago and was even then quoting from history. Thus the incident occurred before Hiranyakaśipu’s lifetime, but the same ignorance in the bodily concept of life is still prevalent, not only among laymen but even among scientists who think they will be able to revive frozen corpses.

Apparently the queens did not want to deliver the dead body for burning because they were afraid of dying with the dead body of their husband.

TEXT 36

\[
\text{tatra ha preta-bandhunām} \\
\text{āśrutya paridevitam}
\]
āha tān bālako bhūtvā
yamaḥ svayam upāgataḥ

tatra—there; ha—certainly; preta-bandhunām—of the friends and relatives of the dead King; āśrutya—hearing; paridevitam—the loud lamentation (so loud that it could be heard from the planet of Yamarāja); āha—said; tān—unto them (the lamenting queens); bālakaḥ—a boy; bhūtvā—becoming; yamaḥ—Yamarāja, the superintendent of death; svayam—personally; upāgataḥ—after coming.

TRANSLATION

While the queens were lamenting for the dead body of the King, their loud cries were heard even from the abode of Yamarāja. Assuming the body of a boy, Yamarāja personally approached the relatives of the dead body and advised them as follows.

PURPORT

Sometimes the living entity is forced to give up his body and enter another one according to the judgment of Yamarāja. It is difficult, however, for the conditioned soul to enter another body unless the present dead body is annihilated through cremation or some other means. The living being has attachment for the present body and does not want to enter another, and thus in the interim he remains a ghost. If a living being who has already left his body has been pious, Yamarāja, just to give him relief, will give him another body. Since the living being in the body of the King had some attachment to his body, he was hovering as a ghost, and therefore Yamarāja, as a special consideration, approached the lamenting relatives to instruct them personally. Yamarāja approached them as a child because a child is not restricted but is granted admittance anywhere, even to the palace of a king. Besides this, the child was speaking philosophy. People are very much interested in hearing philosophy when it is spoken by a child.

TEXT 37

श्रीयम उवाच

अहो अपीषं र्यसाधिकानां
विषयतां लोकविधि विमोहः।
śrī-yama uvāca
aho amīśām vayasādhiṁ kāṇāṁ
vipaśyatāṁ loka-vidhiṁ vimohah
yatāgatas tatra gatāṁ manusyam
svayam sadharmā api śocanty apārtham

śrī-yamaḥ uvāca—Śrī Yamarāja said; aho—alas; amīśām—of these; vayasā—by age; adhikānāṁ—of those advanced; vipaśyatāṁ—seeing every day; loka-vidhiṁ—the law of nature (that everyone dies); vimohah—the bewilderment; yatra—from where; āgataḥ—came; tatra—there; gatāṁ—returned; manusyam—the man; svayam—themselves; sa-dharmāḥ—similar in nature (prone to die); api—although; śocantī—they lament; apārtham—uselessly.

TRANSLATION
Śrī Yamarāja said: Alas, how amazing it is! These persons, who are older than me, have full experience that hundreds and thousands of living entities have taken birth and died. Thus they should understand that they also are apt to die, yet still they are bewildered. The conditioned soul comes from an unknown place and returns after death to that same unknown place. There is no exception to this rule, which is conducted by material nature. Knowing this, why do they uselessly lament?

PURPORT
The Lord says in Bhagavad-gītā (2.28):

avyaktādīni bhūtāni
vyakta-madhyaṁi bhārata
avyakta-nidhanāṁ eva
tatra kā paridevanā

“All created beings are unmanifest in their beginning, manifest in their interim state, and unmanifest again when they are annihilated. So what need is there for lamentation?”
Accepting that there are two classes of philosophers, one believing in the existence of the soul and the other not believing in its existence, there is no cause for lamentation in either case. Nonbelievers in the existence of the soul are called atheists by followers of Vedic wisdom. Yet even if for argument's sake we accept the atheistic theory, there is still no cause for lamentation. Apart from the separate existence of the soul, the material elements remain unmanifested before creation. From this subtle state of unmanifestation comes manifestation, just as from ether, air is generated; from air, fire is generated; from fire, water is generated; and from water, earth becomes manifested. From the earth, many varieties of manifestations take place. For example, a big skyscraper is manifested from the earth. When it is dismantled, the manifestation becomes again unmanifested and remains as atoms in the ultimate stage. The law of conservation of energy remains, but in the course of time things are manifested and unmanifested—that is the difference. Then what cause is there for lamentation, in either manifestation or unmanifestation? Somehow or other, even in the unmanifested stage, things are not lost. Both at the beginning and at the end, all elements remain unmanifested, and this does not make any real material difference.

If we accept the Vedic conclusion as stated in the Bhagavad-gītā (anta-vanta ime dehāḥ) that these material bodies are perishable in due course of time (nityasyoktāh sarīriṇāh) but that the soul is eternal, then we must remember always that the body is like a dress; therefore why lament the changing of a dress? The material body has no factual existence in relation to the eternal soul. It is something like a dream. In a dream we may think of flying in the sky or sitting on a chariot as a king, but when we wake up we can see that we are neither in the sky nor seated on the chariot. The Vedic wisdom encourages self-realization on the basis of the nonexistence of the material body. Therefore, in either case, whether one believes in the existence of the soul or one does not believe in the existence of the soul, there is no cause for lamentation for loss of the body.

In the Mahābhārata it is said, adarśanād ihāyātah punaś cādarśanaṁ gataḥ. This statement could support the theory of the atheistic scientist that the child in the womb of the mother has no life but is simply a lump
of matter. To follow this theory, if the lump of matter is aborted by a surgical operation, no life is killed; the body of a child is like a tumor, and if a tumor is operated upon and thrown away, no sin is involved. The same argument could be put forward in regard to the King and his queens. The body of the King was manifested from an unmanifested source, and again it became unmanifested from manifestation. Since the manifestation exists only in the middle—between the two points of unmanifestation—why should one cry for the body manifested in the interim?

TEXT 38

अहो वयं धन्यतमा यद्द्र
त्यक्तां पितृभ्यां न विचिन्तयामः।
अभास्यमाणा अबला व्रकादिभिः
स रक्षिता रक्षिति यो हि गर्भे॥३८॥

aho vayam dhanyatamā yad atra
tyaktāḥ pitṛbhyaṁ na vicintayāmāḥ
abhaksyamānā abalā vrkādibhiḥ
sa rakṣitā rakṣati yo hi garbhe

aho—alas; vayam—we; dhanya-tamāh—most fortunate; yat—because; atra—at the present moment; tyaktāḥ—left alone, without protection; pitṛbhyaṁ—by both father and mother; na—not; vicintayāmāḥ—worry; abhaksyamānāḥ—not being eaten; abalāḥ—very weak; vrka-ādibhiḥ—by tigers and other ferocious animals; saḥ—He (the Supreme Personality of Godhead); rakṣitā—will protect; rakṣati—has protected; yah—who; hi—indeed; garbhe—within the womb.

TRANSLATION

It is wonderful that these elderly women do not have a higher sense of life than we do. Indeed, we are most fortunate, for although we are children and have been left to struggle in material life, unprotected by father and mother, and although we are very
weak, we have not been vanquished or eaten by ferocious animals. Thus we have a firm belief that the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who has given us protection even in the womb of the mother, will protect us everywhere.

PURPORT

As stated in Bhagavad-gītā (18.61), īśvaratē sarva-bhūtanām hṛd-deśe īśuna tiṣṭhati: the Lord is present in the core of everyone’s heart. Thus the Lord gives protection to everyone and gives the different types of bodies the living entity wants to enjoy. Everything is done by the order of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Therefore one should not lament the birth and death of a living being, which have been arranged by the Supreme Lord. Lord Kṛṣṇa says in Bhagavad-gītā (15.15), sarvasya căhaṁ hṛdi sanniviṣṭo mattaṁ smṛtir jñānam apohanam ca: “I am seated in everyone’s heart, and from Me come remembrance, knowledge and forgetfulness.” One must act according to the direction of the Lord within the heart, but because the conditioned soul wants to act independently, the Lord gives him the facility to act and experience the reactions. The Lord says, sarva-dharmān.parityajya mām ekaṁ saranāṁ vraja: “Give up all other duties and simply surrender unto Me.” One who does not abide by the orders of the Supreme Personality of Godhead is given the facility to enjoy this material world. Instead of restricting him, the Lord gives the conditioned soul the opportunity to enjoy so that by mature experience, after many, many births (bahūnāṁ janmanāṁ ante), he will understand that surrender to the lotus feet of Vāsudeva is the only duty of all living beings.

TEXT 39

ya icchayeśaḥ sṛjatidam avyayo
ya eva rākṣaty avalumpate ca yah
The boy addressed the women: O weak women! Only by the will of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who is never diminished, is the entire world created, maintained and again annihilated. This is the verdict of the Vedic knowledge. This material creation, consisting of the moving and nonmoving, is exactly like His plaything. Being the Supreme Lord, He is completely competent to destroy and protect.

PURPORT

In this regard the queens might argue, “If our husband was protected by the Supreme Personality of Godhead when in the womb, why has he not been given protection now?” To this question the answer is, ya icchayesah srjatidam avayayo ya eva rakṣaty avalumpate ca yah. One cannot argue with the activities of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. The Lord is always free, and therefore He can protect and can also annihilate. He is not our order carrier; whatever He likes He will do. Therefore He is the Supreme Lord. The Lord does not create this material world at anyone’s request, and therefore He can annihilate everything merely by His will. That is His supremacy. If one argues, “Why does He act in this way?” the answer is that He can do so because He is supreme. No one can question His activities. If one argues, “What is the purpose of this sinful creation and annihilation?” the answer is that to prove His omnipotence He can do anything, and no one can question Him. If He were answerable
to us concerning why He does something and why He does not, His supremacy would be curtailed.

TEXT 40

pathi nṛṣyant tīṣṭhati diśta-rakṣitam
gṛhe sthitam tad-vihātāṁ vinaśyati
jīvaty anāthaḥ 'pi tad-īkṣito vane
gṛhe 'bhigupto 'syā hato na jīvati

pathi—on the public road; cyutam—some possession dropped; tīṣṭhati—it remains; diśta-rakṣitam—protected by destiny; gṛhe—at home; sthitam—although situated; tad-vihātāṁ—struck by the will of the Supreme; vinaśyati—it is lost; jīvati—remains alive; anāthaḥ api—although without a protector; tad-īkṣitāḥ—being protected by the Lord; vane—in the forest; gṛhe—at home; abhiguptaḥ—well hidden and protected; asya—of this one; hataḥ—struck; na—not; jīvati—lives.

TRANSLATION

Sometimes one loses his money on a public street, where everyone can see it, and yet his money is protected by destiny and not seen by others. Thus the man who lost it gets it back. On the other hand, if the Lord does not give protection, even money maintained very securely at home is lost. If the Supreme Lord gives one protection, even though one has no protector and is in the jungle, one remains alive, whereas a person well protected at home by relatives and others sometimes dies, no one being able to protect him.

PURPORT

These are examples of the supremacy of the Lord. Our plans to protect or annihilate do not act, but whatever He thinks of doing actually hap-
pens. The examples given in this regard are practical. Everyone has had such practical experiences, and there are also many other clear examples. For instance, Prahlāda Mahārāja said that a child is certainly dependent on his father and mother, but in spite of their presence, the child is harassed in many ways. Sometimes, in spite of a supply of good medicine and an experienced physician, a patient does not survive. Therefore, since everything is dependent on the free will of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, our only duty is to surrender unto Him and seek His protection.

**TEXT 41**

bhūtānāṁ tais tair niñya-yoni-karmabhir
bhavanti kāle na bhavanti sarvaśāṁ
na tatra hātmā prakṛtav api sthitāṁ
	tasyāṁ gunaṁ arjunāṁ hi vadhyate

*bhūtāni*—all the bodies of the living entities; *taiḥ taiḥ*—their own respective; *niñya-yoni*—causing their own bodies; *karmabhiḥ*—by past activities; *bhavanti*—appear; *kāle*—in due course of time; *na bhavanti*—disappear; *sarvaśāḥ*—in all respects; *na*—not; *tatra*—there; *ha*—indeed; *ātmā*—the soul; *prakṛtau*—within this material world; *api*—although; *sthitāḥ*—situated; *tasyāḥ*—of her (the material energy); *gunaḥ*—by different modes; *anya-tamāḥ*—most different; *hi*—indeed; *badhyate*—is bound.

**TRANSLATION**

Every conditioned soul receives a different type of body according to his work, and when the engagement is finished the body is finished. Although the spirit soul is situated in subtle and gross material bodies in different forms of life, he is not bound by them,
for he is always understood to be completely different from the manifested body.

PURPORT

Here it is very plainly explained that God is not responsible for the living entity’s accepting different types of bodies. One has to accept a body according to the laws of nature and one’s own karma. Therefore the Vedic injunction is that a person engaged in material activities should be given directions by which he can intelligently apply his activities to the service of the Lord to become free from the material bondage of repeated birth and death (sva-karmanā tam abhyarcya siddhim vindati mānavaḥ). The Lord is always ready to give directions. Indeed, His directions are elaborately given in Bhagavad-gītā. If we take advantage of these directions, then in spite of our being conditioned by the laws of material nature, we shall become free to attain our original constitution (mām eva ye prapadyante māyām etāṁ taranti te). We should have firm faith that the Lord is supreme and that if we surrender to Him, He will take charge of us and indicate how we can get out of material life and return home, back to Godhead. Without such surrender, one is obliged to accept a certain type of body according to his karma, sometimes as an animal, sometimes a demigod and so on. Although the body is obtained and lost in due course of time, the spirit soul does not actually mix with the body, but is subjugated by the particular modes of nature with which he is sinfully associated. Spiritual education changes one’s consciousness so that one simply carries out the orders of the Supreme Lord and becomes free from the influence of the modes of material nature.

TEXT 42

हदं शरीरं पुरुषस्य मोहजं
यथा पृथ्वमौतिकमीयते गृहम ।

yg60d7c: पारिवृत्तैः पारिवृत्तैः
कालेन जातो विन्दुतो विन्दुत्यति ॥२॥

iddm śarīraṁ puruṣasya mohajam
yathā prthag bhautikam iyate grham
yathauḍakaiḥ pārthiva-taijasair janaḥ
kālena jāto vikṛto vinaśyati

idam—this; śarīram—body; puruṣasya—of the conditioned soul;
moha-jam—born of ignorance; yathā—just as; prthak—separate;
bhautikam—material; iyate—is seen; grham—a house; yathā—just as;
udakaiḥ—with water; pārthiva—with earth; taijasaiḥ—and with fire;
janaḥ—the conditioned soul; kālena—in due course of time; jātaḥ—
born; vikṛtaḥ—transformed; vinaśyati—is vanquished.

TRANSLATION

Just as a householder, although different from the identity of
his house, thinks his house to be identical with him, so the condi­
tioned soul, due to ignorance, accepts the body to be himself, al­
though the body is actually different from the soul. This body is
obtained through a combination of portions of earth, water and
fire, and when the earth, water and fire are transformed in the
course of time, the body is vanquished. The soul has nothing to do
with this creation and dissolution of the body.

PURPORT

We transmigrate from one body to another in bodies that are products
of our illusion, but as spirit souls we always exist separately from ma­
terial, conditional life. The example given here is that a house or car is
always different from its owner, but because of attachment the condi­
tioned soul thinks it to be identical with him. A car or house is actually
made of material elements; as long as the material elements combine
together properly, the car or house exists, and when they are dis­
assembled the house or the car is disassembled. The spirit soul, however,
always remains as he is.

TEXT 43

ययानलो दारखु भिट ईयते
ययानिलो देहगतः प्रथक् स्थितः |
यया नमः सैगाते न सज्जते
तथा पुमान् सर्वघनाश्यः परः ||४३||
yathānalo dāruṣu bhinna iyate
yathānīlo deha-gataḥ prthak sthitah
yathā nabhaḥ sarva-gataṁ na sajjate
tathā pumān sarva-guṇāśrayaḥ paraḥ

yathā—just as; analaḥ—the fire; dāruṣu—in wood; bhinnaḥ—separate; iyate—is perceived; yathā—just as; anilaḥ—the air; deha-gataḥ—within the body; prthak—separate; sthitah—situated; yathā—just as; nabhaḥ—the sky; sarva-gataṁ—all-pervading; na—not; sajjate—mix; tathā—similarly; pumān—the living entity; sarva-guṇāśrayaḥ—although now the shelter of the modes of material nature; paraḥ—transcendental to material contamination.

TRANSLATION
As fire, although situated in wood, is perceived to be different from the wood, as air, although situated within the mouth and nostrils, is perceived to be separate, and as the sky, although all-pervading, never mixes with anything, so the living entity, although now encaged within the material body, of which it is the source, is separate from it.

PURPORT
In Bhagavad-gītā the Supreme Personality of Godhead has explained that the material energy and spiritual energy both emanate from Him. The material energy is described as me bhinnā prakṛtir aṣṭadāḥ, the eight separated energies of the Lord. But although the eight gross and subtle material energies—namely, earth, water, fire, air, ether, mind, intelligence and false ego—are stated to be bhinnā, separate from the Lord, actually they are not. As fire appears separate from wood and as the air flowing through the nostrils and mouth of the body appear separate from the body, so the Paramātmā, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, appears separate from the living being but is actually separate and not separate simultaneously. This is the philosophy of acintya-bhedābheda-tattva propounded by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. According to the reactions of karma, the living being appears separate from the Supreme Personality of Godhead, but actually he is very intimately related with the
Lord. Consequently, even though we now seem neglected by the Lord, He is actually always alert to our activities. Under all circumstances, therefore, we should simply depend on the supremacy of the Supreme Personality of Godhead and thus revive our intimate relationship with Him. We must depend upon the authority and control of the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

**TEXT 44**

\[
\text{suyajño nanu ayam šete mūdhā yam anusocatha yah śrotā yo 'nuvakteha sa na drśyeta karhicit}
\]

suyajña—the king named Suyajña; nanu—indeed; ayam—this; šete—lies; mūdhā—foolish people; yam—whom; anusocatha—you cry for; yah—he who; śrotā—the hearer; yah—he who; ānuvaktā—the speaker; iha—in this world; sah—he; na—not; drśyeta—is visible; karhicit—at any time.

**TRANSLATION**

Yamarāja continued: O lamenters, you are all fools! The person named Suyajña, for whom you lament, is still lying before you and has not gone anywhere. Then what is the cause for your lamentation? Previously he heard you and replied to you, but now, not finding him, you are lamenting. This is contradictory behavior, for you have never actually seen the person within the body who heard you and replied. There is no need for your lamentation, for the body you have always seen is lying here.

**PURPORT**

This instruction by Yamarāja in the form of a boy is understandable even for a common man. A common man who considers the body the self
is certainly comparable to an animal \( (yasyātma-buddhiḥ kuṇape tridhātu ke ... sa eva go-kharāḥ) \). But even a common man can understand that after death a person is gone. Although the body is still there, a dead man’s relatives lament that the person has gone away, for a common man sees the body but cannot see the soul. As described in \textit{Bhagavad-gītā}, \textit{dehino ’smīn yathā dehe} : the soul, the proprietor of the body, is within. After death, when the breath within the nostrils has stopped, one can understand that the person within the body, who was hearing and replying, has now gone. Therefore, in effect, the common man concludes that actually the spirit soul was different from the body and has now gone away. Thus even a common man, coming to his senses, can know that the real person who was within the body and was hearing and replying was never seen. For that which was never seen, what is the need of lamentation?

**TEXT 45**

\begin{center}

\begin{tabular}{c}

\textit{n bhūtā nātuvaṅkāyaṃ mukhyāduṇyaṃ mahānaṃ h} ।

\textit{yastvisheḥindriya-vāna-syaḥ caḥyāḥ prāṇa-dehayoh} ॥ ॥

\end{tabular}

\end{center}

\begin{itemize}

\item \textit{na}—not; \textit{śrotā}—the listener; \textit{na}—not; \textit{anuvaktā}—the speaker; \textit{ayam}—this; \textit{mukhyāḥ}—chief; \textit{api}—although; \textit{atra}—in this body; \textit{mahān}—the great; \textit{asuh}—life air; \textit{yah}—he who; \textit{tu}—but; \textit{iha}—in this body; \textit{indriya-vān}—possessing all the sense organs; \textit{ātmā}—the soul; \textit{sah}—he; \textit{ca}—and; \textit{anyah}—different; \textit{prāṇa-dehayoh}—from the life air and the material body.

\end{itemize}

**TRANSLATION**

In the body the most important substance is the life air, but that also is neither the listener nor the speaker. Beyond even the life air, the soul also can do nothing, for the Supersoul is actually the director, in cooperation with the individual soul. The Supersoul
conducting the activities of the body is different from the body and living force.

**PURPORT**

The Supreme Personality of Godhead distinctly says in *Bhagavad-gītā* (15.15), sarvasya cāham hr̥di sanniviśto mātāh smṛtir jñānam apohanam ca: "I am seated in everyone’s heart, and from Me come remembrance, knowledge and forgetfulness.” Although the ātmā, or soul, is present in every material body (dehino ’smin yathā dehe), he is not actually the chief person acting through the senses, mind and so on. The soul can merely act in cooperation with the Supersoul because it is the Supersoul who gives him directions to act or not to act (mattah smṛtir jñānam apohanam ca). One cannot act without His sanction, for the Supersoul is upadraṣṭā and anumantā, the witness and sanctioner. One who studies carefully, under the direction of a bona fide spiritual master, can understand the real knowledge that the Supreme Personality of Godhead is actually the conductor of all the activities of the individual soul, and the controller of their results as well. Although the individual soul possesses the indriyas, or senses, he is not actually the proprietor, for the proprietor is the Supersoul. Consequently the Supersoul is called Hṛṣikeśa, and the individual soul is advised by the direction of the Supersoul to surrender to Him and thus be happy (sarva-dharmān paritvajya mām ekaṁ śaraṇaṁ vraja). Thus he can become immortal and be transferred to the spiritual kingdom, where he will achieve the highest success of an eternal, blissful life of knowledge. In conclusion, the individual soul is different from the body, senses, living force and the airs within the body, and above him is the Supersoul, who gives the individual soul all facilities. The individual soul who renders everything to the Supersoul lives very happily within the body.

**TEXT 46**

bhūtendriya-mano-lingān
dehān uccāvacān vibhuh
bhajaty utsrjati hy anyas
tac cāpi svena tejasā

bhūta—by the five material elements; indriya—the ten senses; manah—and the mind; līngān—characterized; deha—gross material bodies; ucca-avacān—high class and low class; vibhūḥ—the individual soul, which is the lord of the body and senses; bhajati—achieves; utsrjati—gives up; hi—indeed; anyaḥ—being different; tat—that; ca—also; api—indeed; svena—by his own; tejasā—power of advanced knowledge.

TRANSLATION

The five material elements, the ten senses and the mind all combine to form the various parts of the gross and subtle bodies. The living entity comes in contact with his material bodies, whether high or low, and later gives them up by his personal prowess. This strength can be perceived in a living entity's personal power to possess different types of bodies.

PURPORT

The conditioned soul has knowledge, and if he wants to fully utilize the gross and subtle bodies for his real advancement in life, he can do so. It is therefore said here that by his high intelligence (svena tejasā), by the superior power of superior knowledge achieved from the right source—the spiritual master, or ācārya—he can give up his conditional life in a material body and return home, back to Godhead. However, if he wants to keep himself in the darkness of this material world, he can do so. The Lord confirms this as follows in Bhagavad-gītā (9.25):

yānti deva-vratā devān
pitṛn yānti pitr-vratāḥ
bhūtāni yānti bhūtejyā
yānti mad-yājino 'pi mām

"Those who worship the demigods will take birth among the demigods; those who worship ghosts and spirits will take birth among such beings;
those who worship ancestors go to the ancestors; and those who worship Me will live with Me.”

The human form of body is valuable. One can use this body to go to the higher planetary systems, to Pitrloka, or he can remain in this lower planetary system, but if one tries he can also return home, back to Godhead. This prowess is given by the Supreme Personality of Godhead as the Supersoul. Therefore the Lord says, mattah smṛtir jñānam apohanam ca: “From Me come remembrance, knowledge and forgetfulness.” If one wants to receive real knowledge from the Supreme Personality of Godhead, one can become free from bondage to repeated acceptance of material bodies. If one takes to the devotional service of the Lord and surrenders unto Him, the Lord is prepared to give one directions by which to return home, back to Godhead, but if one foolishly wants to keep himself in darkness, he can continue in a life of material existence.

TEXT 47

yaśtvānāṁ iti hātmam tāvat karmā nībandhanam
tato viparyayàh kleśo
māyā-yogāh 'nuvartate

yāvat—as long as; liṅgā-anvitah—covered by the subtle body; hi—indeed; ātmā—the soul; tāvat—that long; karma—of fruitive activities; nībandhanam—bondage; tatah—from that; viparyayah—reversal (wrongly thinking the body to be the self); kleśaḥ—misery; māyā-yogah—a strong relationship with the external, illusory energy; anuvartate—follows.

TRANSLATION

As long as the spirit soul is covered by the subtle body, consisting of the mind, intelligence and false ego, he is bound to the results of his fruitive activities. Because of this covering, the spirit
The living entity is bound by the subtle body, consisting of the mind, intelligence and false ego. At the time of death, therefore, the position of the mind becomes the cause for the next body. As confirmed in Bhagavad-gītā (8.6), yam yam vāpi smaran bhāvaṁ tyajaty ante kālevaram: at the time of death the mind sets the criteria for the spirit soul’s being carried to another type of body. If a living being resists the dictation of the mind and engages the mind in the loving service of the Lord, the mind cannot degrade him. The duty of all human beings, therefore, is to keep the mind always engaged at the lotus feet of the Lord (sa vai maṇaḥ krṣṇa-pada-ravindayaḥ). When the mind is engaged at the lotus feet of Krṣṇa, the intelligence is purified, and then the intelligence gets inspiration from the Supersoul (dadāmi buddhi-yogam tam). Thus the living entity makes progress toward liberation from material bondage. The individual living soul is subject to the laws of frutifive activity, but the Supersoul, Paramātmā, is not affected by the frutitive activities of the individual soul. As confirmed in the Vedic Upaniṣad, the Paramātmā and the jīvātmā, who are likened to two birds, are sitting in the body. The jīvātmā is enjoying or suffering by eating the fruits of the bodily activities, but the Paramātmā, who is free from such bondage, witnesses and sanctions the activities of the individual soul as the individual soul desires.

TEXT 48

vītathābhinvetvābhino yaṁ
yat guṇeṣv artha-dṛg-vacah
yathā manorathah svapnah
sarvam aindriyakaṁ mṛṣā

vītathā—fruitless; abhiniveṣāḥ—the conception; aṁ—this; yat—which; guṇeṣu—in the modes of material nature; artha—as a fact; dṛk-
vacah—the seeing and talking of; yathā—just as; manorathah—a mental concoction (daydream); svapnah—a dream; sarvam—everything; aindriyakam—produced by the senses; mṛṣā—false.

TRANSLATION

It is fruitless to see and talk of the material modes of nature and their resultant so-called happiness and distress as if they were factual. When the mind wanders during the day and a man begins to think himself extremely important, or when he dreams at night and sees a beautiful woman enjoying with him, these are merely false dreams. Similarly, the happiness and distress caused by the material senses should be understood to be meaningless.

PURPORT

The happiness and distress derived from the activities of the material senses are not actual happiness and distress. Therefore Bhagavad-gītā speaks of happiness that is transcendental to the material conception of life (sukham atyantikāṁ yat tad buddhi-grāhyam atīndriyam). When our senses are purified of material contamination, they become atīndriya, transcendental senses, and when the transcendental senses are engaged in the service of the master of the senses, Hṛṣikeśa, one can derive real transcendental pleasure. Whatever distress or happiness we manufacture by mental concoction through the subtle mind has no reality, but is simply a mental concoction. One should therefore not imagine so-called happiness through mental concoction. Rather, the best course is to engage the mind in the service of the Lord, Hṛṣikeśa, and thus feel real blissful life.

There is a Vedic statement apāma-somam amṛtā abhūma apsarobhir viharāma. With reference to such a conception, one wants to go to the heavenly planets to enjoy with the young girls there and drink soma-rasa. Such imaginary pleasure, however, has no value. As confirmed in Bhagavad-gītā (7.23), antavat tu phalarit teṣāṁ tad bhavaty alpa-medhasāṁ: “Men of small intelligence worship the demigods, and their fruits are limited and temporary.” Even if by fruitive activity or worship of the demigods one is elevated to the higher planetary systems for sense enjoyment, his situation is condemned in Bhagavad-gītā as antavat, perishable. The happiness one enjoys in this way is like the pleasure of
embracing a young woman in a dream; for some time it may be pleasing, but actually the basic principle is false. The mental concoctions of happiness and distress in this material world are compared to dreams because of their falseness. All thoughts of obtaining happiness by using the material senses have a false background and therefore have no meaning.

TEXT 49

\[
\text{atha nityam anityam vā}
\]
\[
\text{neha śocanti tad-vidāḥ}
\]
\[
\text{nānyathā śakyate kartum}
\]
\[
\text{sva-bhāvāḥ śocatām iti}
\]

atha—therefore; nityam—the eternal spirit soul; anityam—the temporary material body; vā—or; na—not; iha—in this world; śocanti—they lament for; tat-vidāḥ—those who are advanced in knowledge of the body and soul; na—not; anyathā—otherwise; śakyate—is able; kartum—to do; sva-bhāvāḥ—the nature; śocatām—of those prone to lamentation; iti—thus.

TRANSLATION

Those who have full knowledge of self-realization, who know very well that the spirit soul is eternal whereas the body is perishable, are not overwhelmed by lamentation. But persons who lack knowledge of self-realization certainly lament. Therefore it is difficult to educate a person in illusion.

PURPORT

According to the mīmāṃsā philosophers, everything is eternal, nitya, and according to the Sāṅkhya philosophers everything is mithyā, or anitya—impermanent. Nonetheless, without real knowledge of ātmā, the soul, such philosophers must be bewildered and must continue to lament as śūdras. Śrīla Śukadeva Gosvāmi therefore said to Parīkṣit Mahārāja:
śrotavyādīni rājendra
nṛṇāṁ santi sahasraśah
apaśyatām ātma-tattvām
grheṣu grha-medhināṁ

“Those who are materially engrossed, being blind to knowledge of the ultimate truth, have many subjects for hearing in human society, O Emperor.” (Bhāg. 2.1.2) For ordinary persons engaged in material activities there are many, many subject matters to understand because such persons do not understand self-realization. One must therefore be educated in self-realization so that under any circumstances in life he will remain steady in his vows.

TRANSLATION

There was once a hunter who lured birds with food and captured them after spreading a net. He lived as if appointed by death personified as the killer of the birds.

PURPORT

This is another incident from the histories.
TEXT 51

kulinā-mithunam tatra
vicarat samadṛṣyata
tayoḥ kulinī sahasā
ludhakena pralobhitā

kulinā-mithunam—a pair of (male and female) birds known as kulinā; tatra—there (where the hunter was hunting); vicarat—wandering; samadṛṣyata—he saw; tayoḥ—of the pair; kulinī—the female bird; sahasā—suddenly; ludhakena—by the hunter; pralobhitā—allured.

TRANSLATION

While wandering in the forest, the hunter saw a pair of kulinā birds. Of the two, the female was captivated by the hunter’s lure.

TEXT 52

sāsajjata sicas tantrayāṁ
mahisyah kāla-yantritā
kulinās tāṁ tathāpannāṁ
nirikṣya bhrśa-duḥkhitāḥ
snehād akalpaḥ kṛpanah
kṛpanāṁ paryadevat

sā—the female bird; asajjata—trapped; sicaḥ—of the net; tantrayāṁ—in the rope; mahisyah—O queens; kāla-yantritā—being forced by time; kulināḥ—the male kulinā bird; tāṁ—her; tathā—in that condition; āpannāṁ—captured; nirikṣya—seeing; bhrśa-
duḥkhitah—very unhappy; snehāt—out of affection; akalpaḥ—unable to do anything; krpaṇah—the poor bird; krpaṇāṁ—the poor wife; paryadevayat—began to lament for.

**TRANSLATION**

O queens of Suyajña, the male kulīṅga bird, seeing his wife put into the greatest danger in the grip of Providence, became very unhappy. Because of affection, the poor bird, being unable to release her, began to lament for his wife.

**TEXT 53**

अहो अकरुणो देवः भिन्याकृत्या विघ्नः ||

ऋपणं मामदुःस्थोचत्त्या दीनया किं कारिष्यति ॥५३॥

aho akaruno devah
striyākarunayā vibhuḥ
krpaṇam mām anuṣocantyā
dinayā kim kariṣyati

aho—alas; akarunah—most unkind; devah—providence; striyā—with my wife; ākarunayā—who is fully compassionate; vibhuḥ—the Supreme Lord; krpaṇam—poor; mām—me; anuṣocantyā—lamenting for; dinayā—poor; kim—what; kariṣyati—shall do.

**TRANSLATION**

Alas, how merciless is Providence! My wife, unable to be helped by anyone, is in such an awkward position and lamenting for me. What will Providence gain by taking away this poor bird? What will be the profit?

**TEXT 54**

कामं नयतु मां देवं किमधेनात्मनो हि मे ॥

दीनेन जीवता तुः क्वमेन विघुरायुषः ॥५४॥

kāmaṁ nayatu māṁ devah
kim ardhenātmano hi me
TRANSLATION

If unkind Providence takes away my wife, who is half my body, why should He not take me also? What is the use of my living with half of my body, bereaved by loss of my wife? What shall I gain in this way?

TEXT 55

The unfortunate baby birds, bereft of their mother, are waiting in the nest for her to feed them. They are still very small and have not yet grown their wings. How shall I be able to maintain them?

PURPORT

The bird is lamenting for the mother of his children because the mother naturally maintains and cares for the children. Yamarāja,
however, in the guise of a small boy, has already explained that although his mother left him uncared for and wandering in the forest, the tigers and other ferocious animals had not eaten him. The real fact is that if the Supreme Personality of Godhead protects one, even though one be motherless and fatherless, one can be maintained by the good will of the Lord. Otherwise, if the Supreme Lord does not give one protection, one must suffer in spite of the presence of his father and mother. Another example is that sometimes a patient dies in spite of a good physician and good medicine. Thus without the protection of the Lord one cannot live, with or without parents.

Another point in this verse is that fathers and mothers have protective feelings for their children even in bird and beast society, not to speak of human society. Kali-yuga, however, is so degraded that a father and mother even kill their children in the womb on the plea of their scientific knowledge that within the womb the child has no life. Prestigious medical practitioners give this opinion, and therefore the father and mother of this day kill their children within the womb. How degraded human society has become! Their scientific knowledge is so advanced that they think that within the egg and the embryo there is no life. Now these so-called scientists are receiving Nobel Prizes for advancing the theory of chemical evolution. But if chemical combinations are the source of life, why don’t the scientists manufacture something like an egg through chemistry and put it in an incubator so that a chicken will come out? What is their answer? With their scientific knowledge they are unable to create even an egg. Such scientists are described in Bhagavad-gītā as māyayāpahrta-jñānāh, fools whose real knowledge has been taken away. They are not men of knowledge, but they pose as scientists and philosophers, although their so-called theoretical knowledge cannot produce practical results.
TRANSLATION

Because of the loss of his wife, the kuliṅga bird lamented with tears in his eyes. Meanwhile, following the dictations of mature time, the hunter, who was very carefully hidden in the distance, released his arrow, which pierced the body of the kuliṅga bird and killed him.

TEXT 57

Thus Yamarāja, in the guise of a small boy, told all the queens: You are all so foolish that you lament but do not see your own
death. Afflicted by a poor fund of knowledge, you do not know that even if you lament for your dead husband for hundreds of years, you will never get him back alive, and in the meantime your lives will be finished.

**PURPORT**

Yamarāja once asked Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, “What is the most wonderful thing within this world?” Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira replied (*Mahābhārata, Vana-parva* 313.116):

\[
\text{ahany ahani bhūtāni} \\
gacchantiha yamālayam \\
śeśāḥ sthāvaram icchanti \\
kim āścaryam atāh param
\]

Hundreds and thousands of living entities meet death at every moment, but a foolish living being nonetheless thinks himself deathless and does not prepare for death. This is the most wonderful thing in this world. Everyone has to die because everyone is fully under the control of material nature, yet everyone thinks that he is independent, that whatever he likes he can do, that he will never meet death but live forever, and so on. So-called scientists are making various plans by which living entities in the future can live forever, but while they are thus pursuing such scientific knowledge, Yamarāja, in due course of time, will take them away from their business of so-called research.

**TEXT 58**

&ṣrīhiraṇyakaśipuruṣaḥ
bālā evaṁ pravadaṁ sarve vismita-cetasah
jñātayo menire sarvam anityam ayathotthitam

\[
\text{sri-hiranyakaśipur uvāca} \\
bāla evaṁ pravodati \\
sarve vismita-cetasah \\
jnātayo menire sarvam \\
anityam ayathotthitam}
\]
Hiranyakaśipu said: While Yamarāja, in the form of a small boy, was instructing all the relatives surrounding the dead body of Suyajña, everyone was struck with wonder by his philosophical words. They could understand that everything material is temporary, not continuing to exist.

PURPORT

This is confirmed in Bhagavad-gītā (2.18). Antavanta ime dehā nityasyoṁktāḥ saririnah: the body is perishable, but the soul within the body is imperishable. Therefore the duty of those advanced in knowledge in human society is to study the constitutional position of the imperishable soul and not waste the valuable time of human life in merely maintaining the body and not considering life’s real responsibility. Every human being should try to understand how the spirit soul can be happy and where he can attain an eternal, blissful life of knowledge. Human beings are meant to study these subject matters, not to be absorbed in caring for the temporary body, which is sure to change. No one knows whether he will receive a human body again; there is no guarantee, for according to one’s work one may get any body, from that of a demigod to that of a dog. In this regard, Śrila Madhvācārya comments:

aham mamābhimānādi-
tva-yathottam anityakam
mahādādi yathottam ca
nityā cāpi yathottitā

asvatatraiva prakṛtiḥ
sva-tantro nitya eva ca
Only Janardana, the Supreme Personality of Godhead is ever existing, but His creation, the material world, is temporary. Therefore everyone who is captivated by the material energy and absorbed in thinking “I am this body, and everything belonging to this body is mine” is in illusion. One should think only of being eternally a part of Janardana, and one’s endeavor in this material world, especially in this human form of life, should be to attain the association of Janardana by going back home, back to Godhead.

TEXT 59

yama etad upākhyāya
tatraivaṁtaradhiyata
jnātayo hi suyajñasya
cakrṇur yat sāmparāyikam

yamaḥ—Yamarāja in the form of a boy; etat—this; upākhyāya—instructing; tatra—there; eva—indeed; antaradhiyata—disappeared; jnātayah—the relatives; hi—indeed; suyajñasya—of King Suyajña; cakrṇuh—performed; yat—which is; sāmparāyikam—the funeral ceremony.

TRANSLATION

After instructing all the foolish relatives of Suyajña, Yamarāja, in the form of a boy, disappeared from their vision. Then the relatives of King Suyajña performed the ritualistic funeral ceremonies.
Therefore none of you should be aggrieved for the loss of the body—whether your own or those of others. Only in ignorance does one make bodily distinctions, thinking “Who am I? Who are the others? What is mine? What is for others?”

PURPORT

In this material world, the conception of self-preservation is the first law of nature. According to this conception, one should be interested in his personal safety and should then consider society, friendship, love, nationality, community and so on, which have all developed because of the bodily conception of life and a lack of knowledge of the spirit soul. This is called ajñāna. As long as human society is in darkness and ignorance, men will continue to make huge arrangements in the bodily conception of life. This is described by Prahlāda Mahārāja as bharam. In the materialistic conception, modern civilization makes enormous arrangements for huge roads, houses, mills and factories, and this is man’s conception of the advancement of civilization. People do not know, however, that at any time they themselves may be kicked out of the scene and forced to accept bodies that have nothing to do with these enormous houses, palaces, roads and automobiles. Therefore when Arjuna was
thinking in terms of his bodily relationships with his kinsmen, Kṛṣṇa immediately chastised him, saying, kutas tvā kaśmalaṁ idam viṣame samupasthitam anārya-juṣṭam: “This bodily conception of life is befitting the anāryas, the non-Āryans, who are not advanced in knowledge.”

An Āryan civilization is a civilization advanced in spiritual knowledge. Not merely by stamping oneself an Āryan does one become an Āryan. To keep oneself in the deepest darkness concerning spiritual knowledge and at the same time claim to be an Āryan is a non-Āryan position. In this connection, Śrīla Madhvācārya quotes as follows from the Brahma-vaivarta Purāṇa:

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{ka ātmā kaḥ para iti dehādy-apekṣayā} \\
\text{na hi dehādir ātmā syān} \\
\text{na ca śatrur udiritaḥ} \\
\text{ato daihika-vṛddhau vā} \\
\text{kṣaye vā kim prayojanam}
\end{align*}
\]

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{yas tu deha-gato jīvah} \\
\text{sa hi nāsāṁ na gacchatī} \\
\text{tataḥ śatru-vivrddhau ca} \\
\text{sva-nāše śocanāṁ kutaḥ}
\end{align*}
\]

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{dehādi-vyatiriktau tu} \\
\text{jiveśau pratijānatā} \\
\text{ata ātmā-vivrddhis tu} \\
\text{vāsudeve ratih sthirā} \\
\text{śatru-nāsas tathājnāna-}
\]

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{nāso nānyaḥ kathāncana}
\end{align*}
\]

The purport is that as long as we are in this human form of body, our duty is to understand the soul within the body. The body is not the self; we are different from the body, and therefore there is no question of friends, enemies or responsibilities in terms of the bodily conception of life. One should not be very anxious about the body’s changing from childhood to boyhood, from boyhood to old age and then to apparent
annihilation. Rather, one should be very seriously concerned about the soul within the body and how to release the soul from the material clutches. The living entity within the body is never annihilated; therefore one should surely know that whether one has many friends or many enemies, his friends cannot help him, and his enemies cannot do him any harm. One should know that he is a spirit soul (āhāṁ brahmaṁ brahmaṁ) and that the constitutional position of the soul is unaffected by the changes of the body. In all circumstances, everyone, as a spirit soul, must be a devotee of Lord Viṣṇu and should not be concerned with bodily relationships, whether with friends or with enemies. One should know that neither we ourselves nor our enemies in the bodily conception of life are ever killed.

TEXT 61

Sri Narada uvāca

tātva cittam adhārayat

śrī-nārada uvāca—Śrī Nārada Muni said; iti—thus; daitya-pater vākyam—of the King of the demons; vākyam—the speech; ditīḥ—Diti, the mother of Hiraṇyakaśipu and Hiraṇyākṣa; ākarnya—hearing; sa-snuṣā—with the wife of Hiraṇyākṣa; putra-śokam kṣanāt tyaktvā—immediately; tyaktvā—giving up; tattve—in the real philosophy of life; cittam—heart; adhārayat—engaged.

TRANSLATION

Śrī Nārada Muni continued: Diti, the mother of Hiraṇyakaśipu and Hiraṇyākṣa, heard the instructions of Hiraṇyakaśipu along with her daughter-in-law, Ruṣābhānu, Hiraṇyākṣa’s wife. She then forgot her grief over her son’s death and thus engaged her mind and attention in understanding the real philosophy of life.
PURPORT

When a relative dies one certainly becomes very much interested in philosophy, but when the funeral ceremony is over one again becomes attentive to materialism. Even Daityas, who are materialistic persons, sometimes think of philosophy when some relative meets death. The technical term for this attitude of the materialistic person is śmaśāna-vairāgya, or detachment in a cemetery or place of cremation. As confirmed in Bhagavad-gītā, four classes of men receive an understanding of spiritual life and God—ārta (the distressed), jñāsu (the inquisitive), arthārthi (one who desires material gains) and jñāni (one who is searching for knowledge). Especially when one is very much distressed by material conditions, one becomes interested in God. Therefore Kuntidevi said in her prayers to Kṛṣṇa that she preferred distress to a happy mood of life. In the material world, one who is happy forgets Kṛṣṇa, or God, but sometimes, if one is actually pious but in distress, he remembers Kṛṣṇa. Queen Kuntidevi therefore preferred distress because it is an opportunity for remembering Kṛṣṇa. When Kṛṣṇa was leaving Kuntidevi for His own country, Kuntidevi regretfully said that she was better off in distress because Kṛṣṇa was always present, whereas now that the Pāṇḍavas were situated in their kingdom, Kṛṣṇa was going away. For a devotee, distress is an opportunity to remember the Supreme Personality of Godhead constantly.

Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports of the Seventh Canto, Second Chapter, of the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, entitled “Hiraṇyakaśipu, King of the Demons.”
CHAPTER THREE

Hiranyakaśipu's Plan to Become Immortal

This chapter describes how Hiranyakaśipu performed a severe type of austerity for material benefit, thus causing great distress throughout the universe. Even Lord Brahmā, the chief personality within this universe, became somewhat disturbed and personally went to see why Hiranyakaśipu was engaged in such a severe austerity.

Hiranyakaśipu wanted to become immortal. He wanted not to be conquered by anyone, not to be attacked by old age and disease, and not to be harassed by any opponent. Thus he wanted to become the absolute ruler of the entire universe. With this desire, he entered the valley of Mandara Mountain and began practicing a severe type of austerity and meditation. Seeing Hiranyakaśipu engaged in this austerity, the demigods returned to their respective homes, but while Hiranyakaśipu was thus engaged, a kind of fire began blazing from his head, disturbing the entire universe and its inhabitants, including the birds, beasts and demigods. When all the higher and lower planets became too hot to live on, the demigods, being disturbed, left their abodes in the higher planets and went to see Lord Brahmā, praying to him that he curtail this unnecessary heat. The demigods disclosed to Lord Brahmā Hiranyakaśipu’s ambition to become immortal, overcoming his short duration of life, and to be the master of all the planetary systems, even Dhruvaloka.

Upon hearing about the purpose of Hiranyakaśipu’s austere meditation, Lord Brahmā, accompanied by the great sage Bhṛgu and great personalities like Dakṣa, went to see Hiranyakaśipu. He then sprinkled water from his kamanḍalau, a type of waterpot, upon Hiranyakaśipu’s head.

Hiranyakaśipu, the King of the Daityas, bowed down before Lord Brahmā, the creator of this universe, offering respectful obeisances again and again and offering prayers. When Lord Brahmā agreed to give him benedictions, he prayed not be killed by any living entity, not to be killed in any place, covered or uncovered, not to die in the daytime or at night,
not to be killed by any weapon, on land or in the air, and not to be killed by any human being, animal, demigod or any other entity, living or non-living. He further prayed for supremacy over the entire universe and requested the eight yogic perfections, such as anîmā and laghîmā.

**TEXT 1**

श्रीनाराद उवाच  
हिरण्यकशिपु  राजजीर्ष्णरायण ।  
आत्मानमश्रिविद्येकराज व्याधित्सत ॥ १ ॥

śrī-nārada uvāca  
hiranyakaśipu rājann  
ajeyam ajarāmaram  
ātmānam apratidvandvam  
eka-rājam vyadhītsata

śrī-nāradaḥ uvāca—Nārada Muni said; hiranyakaśipeḥ—the demoniac king Hiraṇyakaśipu; rājan—O King Yudhiṣṭhira; ajeyam—unconquerable by any enemy; ajara—without old age or disease; amaram—immortal; ātmānam—himself; apratidvandvam—without any rival or opponent; eka-rājan—the one king of the universe; vyadhītsata—desired to become.

**TRANSLATION**

Nārada Muni said to Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira: The demoniac king Hiraṇyakaśipu wanted to be unconquerable and free from old age and dwindling of the body. He wanted to gain all the yogic perfections like anîmā and laghîmā, to be deathless, and to be the only king of the entire universe, including Brahma-loka.

**PURPORT**

Such are the goals of the austerities performed by demons. Hiraṇyakaśipu wanted to receive a benediction from Lord Brahma so that
in the future he would be able to conquer Lord Brahmā's abode. Similarly, another demon received a benediction from Lord Śiva but later wanted to kill Lord Śiva through that same benediction. Thus self-interested persons, by demoniac austerity, want to kill even their benefactors, whereas the Vaiṣṇava wants to remain an ever-existing servant of the Lord and never to occupy the post of the Lord. Through sāyu­jya-mukti, which is generally demanded by asuras, one merges into the existence of the Lord, but although one sometimes thus achieves the goal of the theory of monism, one falls down again to struggle in material existence.

TEXT 2

sa tepe mandara-drònyām
tapah parama-dāruṇam
urdhva-bāhur nabho-drśṭiḥ
pādāṅguṣṭhāśritāvaniḥ

sah—he (Hiraṇyakaśipu); tepe—performed; mandara-drònyām—in a valley of Mandara Hill; tapah—austerity; parama—most; dāruṇam—difficult; urdhva—raising; bāhuh—arms; nabhaḥ—toward the sky; drśṭiḥ—his vision; pāda-aṅguṣṭha—with the big toes of his feet; āśrita—resting on; avaniḥ—the ground.

TRANSLATION

In the valley of Mandara Hill, Hiranyakaśipu began performing his austerities by standing with his toes on the ground, keeping his arms upward and looking toward the sky. This position was extremely difficult, but he accepted it as a means to attain perfection.

TEXT 3

Jaya-dīrghitibhi r̥jye svacarvāc̥ dhvāṃsuḥmi: 1
stīrśasāntaryamānē dēva: śānaṇe mējēri 2 3 11
jaṭā-didhitibhiḥ reje
samvartārka ivāṁśubhīḥ
tasmims tapas tapyamāṇe
devaḥ sthānāṇi bhejire

jaṭā-didhitibhiḥ—by the effulgence of the hair on his head; reje—was shining; samvartārkaḥ—the sun at the time of destruction; iva—like; āṁśubhīḥ—by the beams; tasmin—when he (Hiranyakasipu); tapaḥ—austerities; tapyamāṇe—was engaged in; devaḥ—all the demigods who were wandering throughout the universe to see Hiranyakasipu's demoniac activities; sthānāṇi—to their own places; bhejire—returned.

TRANSLATION

From the hair on Hiranyakasipu's head there emanated an effulgent light as brilliant and intolerable as the rays of the sun at the time of dissolution. Seeing the performance of such austere penances, the demigods, who had been wandering throughout the planets, now returned to their respective homes.

TEXT 4

तत्स सूर्यः समुद्भिताः साधिमो गन्तमया
तिर्यग उर्धवम adho lokān
pratapat viśvag itiṣṭh

 tasya mūrdhnaḥ samudbhūtaḥ
 sadhūmo 'gnis tapomayah
tiryag ūrdhvam adho lokān
pratapat viśvag itiṣṭh
tasya—his; mūrdhnaḥ—from the head; samudbhūtaḥ—generated; sa-dhūmāḥ—with smoke; agnih—fire; tapaḥ-mayah—because of severe austerities; tiryag—sideways; ūrdhvam—upward; adhaḥ—downward; lokān—all the planets; pratapat—heated; viśvak—all around; itiṣṭh—spreading.

TRANSLATION

Because of Hiranyakasipu's severe austerities, fire came from his head, and this fire and its smoke spread throughout the sky,
encompassing the upper and lower planets, which all became extremely hot.

TEXT 5

युग्मजुग्मन्वदन्ति: सदीपाद्रीशचाल भूः ।
निपेतु: सम्रहस्तारा जन्युक्तं दिशो दश || ५ ||

cukṣubhur nady-udanvantaḥ
sadvipādriś cacāla bhūḥ
nipetuḥ sagrahās tārā
jajvaluḥ ca diśo daśa


Because of the power of his severe austerities, all the rivers and oceans were agitated, the surface of the globe, with its mountains and islands, began trembling, and the stars and planets fell. All directions were ablaze.

TEXT 6

तेन तसा दिवं स्यक्त्वा ब्रह्मलोकं ययुः सुराः ।
धात्रे विज्ञाप्यामासुरंद्रेवदेव्र जगत्तते ।
दैत्येन्द्रतपसा तसा दिवि स्यातुं न शक्नुमः || ६ ||

tenā taptā divam tyaktvā
brahmālokam yayuh surāḥ
dhātreyaijñāpayām āsur
deva-deva jagat-pate
daityendra-tapasā taptā
divi sthātum na śaknumah
tena—by that (fire of austerity); taptāḥ—burned; divam—their residential quarters in the upper planets; tyaktvā—giving up; brahma-lokap—to the planet where Lord Brahmā lives; yayuḥ—went; surāḥ—the demigods; dhātre—unto the chief of this universe, Lord Brahmā; vijñāpayām āsuḥ—submitted; deva-deva—O chief of the demigods; jagat-pate—O master of the universe; daitya-indra-tapasā—by the severe austerity performed by the King of the Daityas, Hiranyakāśipu; taptāḥ—roasted; divi—on the heavenly planets; sthātum—to stay; na—not; ṣaknumah—we are able.

TRANSLATION

Scorched and extremely disturbed because of Hiranyakāśipu’s severe penances, all the demigods left the planets where they reside and went to the planet of Lord Brahmā, where they informed the creator as follows: O lord of the demigods, O master of the universe, because of the fire emanating from Hiranyakāśipu’s head as a result of his severe austerities, we have become so disturbed that we could not stay in our planets but have come to you.

TEXT 7

तस्य चोपशाम भूमत् वियेधिः यदि मन्यसे ।
लोकान यावच्छह्यन्ति बलिहारस्तत्तामिः || ७ ||

tasya copaśamam bhūman
vidhehi yadi manyase
lokā na yāvan naṁksyanti
bali-hārās tavābhibhūḥ

tasya—of this; ca—indeed; upaśamam—the cessation; bhūman—O great personality; vidhehi—please execute; yadi—if; manyase—you think it right; lokāḥ—all the inhabitants of the various planets; na—not; yāvat—as long as; naṁksyanti—will be lost; bali-hārāḥ—who are obedient to the worship; tava—of you; abhibhūḥ—O chief of all the universe.
TRANSLATION

O great person, chief of the universe, if you think it proper, kindly stop these disturbances, meant to destroy everything, before all your obedient subjects are annihilated.

TEXT 8

तस्यायम् किल संकल्परते दुःखरं तपः ।
शृंगातं किन न विदितस्तवास्यापि निवेदितम् || 8 ||

tasyāyam kila saṅkalpaḥ
carato duścaram tapah
śrūyatāṁ kim na viditas
tavāthāpi niveditam

tasya—his; ayam—this; kila—indeed; saṅkalpaḥ—determination;
caratāḥ—who is executing; duścaram—very difficult; tapah—
austerity; śrūyatām—let it be heard; kim—what; na—not; viditah—
known; tava—of you; athāpi—still; niveditam—submitted.

TRANSLATION

Hiranyakaśipu has undertaken a most severe type of austerity. Although his plan is not unknown to you, kindly listen as we submit his intentions.

TEXTS 9–10

श्रद्धा चराचरितम् तपोयोगसमाधिनाः ।
अध्यास्तेः सर्वाध्योपेष्यः परमेष्ठी निजासनम् || 9 ||
तदैव वर्षमानेन तपोयोगसमाधिनाः ।
कालात्मनोष्ठ नित्यत्ताल्तास्यथापिः तथात्मनः || 10 ||

srṣṭvā carācaram idam
tapo-yoga-samādhinā
adhyāste sarva-dhiṣṇyebhyah
parameṣṭhi nijāsananam
tad aham vardhamänena
  tapo-yoga-samādhinā
kālātmanoś ca nityatvāt
  sādhayiṣye tathātmanah

srṣṭvā—creating; cara—moving; acaram—and not moving; idam—
this; tapah—of austerity; yoga—and mystic power; samādhinā—by
practicing the trance; adhyāste—is situated in; sarva-dhiṣnyebhyah—
than all the planets, including the heavenly planets; paramesṭhi—Lord
Brahmā; nija-āsanam—his own throne; tat—therefore; aham—I;
vardhamānena—by dint of increasing; tapah—austerity; yoga—mystic
powers; samādhinā—and trance; kāla—of time; ātmanoh—and of the
soul; ca—and; nityatvāt—from the eternality; sādhayiṣye—shall
achieve; tathā—so much; ātmanah—for my personal self.

TRANSLATION
“The supreme person within this universe, Lord Brahmā, has
gotten his exalted post by dint of severe austerities, mystic power
and trance. Consequently, after creating the universe, he has be­
come the most worshipable demigod within it. Since I am eternal
and time is eternal, I shall endeavor for such austerity, mystic
power and trance for many, many births, and thus I shall occupy
the same post occupied by Lord Brahmā.

PURPORT
Hiranyakaśipu’s determination was to occupy the post of Lord
Brahmā, but this was impossible because Brahmā has a long duration of
life. As confirmed in Bhagavad-gītā (8.17), sahasra-yuga-pariyantam
ahar yad brahmano viduh: one thousand yugas equals one day of
Brahmā. The duration of Brahmā’s life is extremely great, and conse­
quently it was impossible for Hiranyakaśipu to occupy that post. None­
theless, his decision was that since the self (ātmā) and time are both
eternal, if he could not occupy that post in one lifetime he would con­
tinue to execute austerities life after life so that sometime he would be
able to do so.
TEXT 11

अन्यथेदं विखायेद्वहमयापूर्वमोजसा ||
किममये: कार्तनियुंतै: कल्यान्ते वैश्वानादिमिहः || ११ ||

anyathedam vidhāsyey 'ham
ayathā pūrvarm ojasā
kim anyaīḥ kāla-nirdhūtaīḥ
kalpante vaiṣṇavādibhiḥ

anyathā—just the opposite; idam—this universe; vidhāsyey—shall make; aham—I; ayathā—inappropriate; pūrvarm—as it was before; ojasā—by dint of the power of my austerity; kim—what use; anyaīḥ—with other; kāla-nirdhūtaīḥ—vanquished in due course of time; kalpante—at the end of the millennium; vaiṣṇava-ādibhiḥ—with planets like Dhruvaloka or Vaikuṇṭhaloka.

TRANSLATION

"By dint of my severe austerities, I shall reverse the results of pious and impious activities. I shall overturn all the established practices within this world. Even Dhruvaloka will be vanquished at the end of the millennium. Therefore, what is the use of it? I shall prefer to remain in the position of Brahmā."

PURPORT

Hiraṇyakaśipu’s demoniac determination was explained to Lord Brahmā by the demigods, who informed him that Hiraṇyakaśipu wanted to overturn all the established principles. After executing severe austerities, people within this material world are promoted to the heavenly planets, but Hiraṇyakaśipu wanted them to be unhappy, suffering because of the diplomatic feelings of the demigods, even in the heavenly planets. He wanted those who were harassed in this world by material transactions to be unhappy for the same reason, even in the heavenly planets. Indeed, he wanted to introduce such harassment everywhere. One might ask how this would be possible, since the universal order has been established since time immemorial, but Hiraṇyakaśipu
was proud to declare that he would be able to do everything by the power of his *tapasya*. He even wanted to make the Vaiṣṇavas’ position insecure. These are some of the symptoms of asuric determination.

**TEXT 12**

इति शुष्कम निर्वेचन्ति तपः परमास्थितः ।
विधात्वानतरं युक्तं स्वयं श्रिवनेधरर ||१२||

*iti śuṣruma nirbandham
tapah paramam āsthitaḥ
vidhatsvānāntāṁ yuktam
svayam tri-bhuvanēśvara*

*iti—in this way; śuṣrūma—we have heard; nirbandham—strong determination; tapaḥ—austerity; paramam—very severe; āsthitaḥ—is situated in; vidhatsva—please take steps; anantaram—as soon as possible; yuktam—befitting; svayam—youself; tri-bhuvana-īśvara—O master of the three worlds.*

**TRANSLATION**

O lord, we have heard from reliable sources that in order to obtain your post, Hiraṇyakaśipu is now engaged in severe austerity. You are the master of the three worlds. Please, without delay, take whatever steps you deem appropriate.

**PURPORT**

In the material world, a servant is provided for by the master but is always planning how to capture the master’s post. There have been many instances of this in history. Especially in India during the Mohammedan rule, many servants, by plans and devices, took over the posts of their masters. It is learned from Caitanya literature that one big Zamindar, Subuddhi Rāya, kept a Mohammedan boy as a servant. Of course, he treated the boy as his own child, and sometimes, when the boy would steal something, the master would chastise him by striking him with a cane. There was a mark on the boy’s back from this chastisement. Later,
after that boy had by crooked means become Hussain Shah, Nawab of Bengal, one day his wife saw the mark on his back and inquired about it. The Nawab replied that in his childhood he had been a servant of Subuddhi Rāya, who had punished him because of some mischievous activities. Upon hearing this, the Nawab’s wife immediately became agitated and requested her husband to kill Subuddhi Rāya. Nawab Hussain Shah, of course, was very grateful to Subuddhi Rāya and therefore refused to kill him, but when his wife requested him to turn Subuddhi Rāya into a Mohammedan, the Nawab agreed. Taking some water from his waterpot, he sprinkled it upon Subuddhi Rāya and declared that Subuddhi Rāya had now become a Mohammedan. The point is that this Nawab had been an ordinary menial servant of Subuddhi Rāya but was somehow or other able to occupy the supreme post of Nawab of Bengal. This is the material world. Everyone is trying to become master through various devices, although everyone is servant of his senses. Following this system, a living entity, although servant of his senses, tries to become master of the whole universe. Hiranyakaśipu was a typical example of this, and Brahmā was informed by the demigods of his intentions.

TEXT 13

त्वासनं द्विजगवां पारमेष्ठयं जगत्यते ।
भवाय श्रेयसेः भूत्वैं श्रेमाय विजयाय ।१२१॥

tavāsanam dvija-gavām
pārameṣṭhyam jagat-pate
bhavāya śreyase bhūtyai
kṣemāya vijayāya ca

tava—your; āsanam—position on the throne; dvija—of the brahminical culture or the brāhmaṇas; gavām—of the cows; pārameṣṭhyam—supreme; jagat-pate—O master of the whole universe; bhavāya—for improvement; śreyase—for the ultimate happiness; bhūtyai—for increasing the opulence; kṣemāya—for the maintenance and good fortune; vijayāya—for the victory and increasing prestige; ca—and.
TRANSLATION

O Lord Brahmā, your position within this universe is certainly most auspicious for everyone, especially the cows and brāhmaṇas. Brahminical culture and the protection of cows can be increasingly glorified, and thus all kinds of material happiness, opulence and good fortune will automatically increase. But unfortunately, if Hiranyakaśipu occupies your seat, everything will be lost.

PURPORT

In this verse the words dvija-gavāṁ pārameśthyaṁ indicate the most exalted position of the brāhmaṇas, brahminical culture and the cows. In Vedic culture, the welfare of the cows and the welfare of the brāhmaṇas are essential. Without a proper arrangement for developing brahminical culture and protecting cows, all the affairs of administration will go to hell. Being afraid that Hiranyakaśipu would occupy the post of Brahmā, all the demigods were extremely disturbed. Hiranyakaśipu was a well-known demon, and the demigods knew that if demons and Rākṣasas were to occupy the supreme post, brahminical culture and protection of cows would come to an end. As stated in Bhagavad-gītā (5.29), the original proprietor of everything is Lord Kṛṣṇa (bhoktāram yajña-tapasāṁ sarva-loka-mahēśvaram). The Lord, therefore, knows particularly well how to develop the material condition of the living entities within this material world. In every universe there is one Brahmā engaged on behalf of Lord Kṛṣṇa, as confirmed in Śrimad-Bhāgavatam (tene brahma hṛdā ya ādi-kavaye). The principal creator in each brahmāṇḍa is Lord Brahmā, who imparts Vedic knowledge to his disciples and sons. On every planet, the king or supreme controller must be a representative of Brahmā. Therefore, if a Rākṣasa, or demon, were situated in Brahmā’s post, then the entire arrangement of the universe, especially the protection of the brahminical culture and cows, would be ruined. All the demigods anticipated this danger, and therefore they went to request Lord Brahmā to take immediate steps to thwart Hiranyakaśipu’s plan.

In the beginning of creation, Lord Brahmā was attacked by two demons—Madhu and Kaitabha—but Kṛṣṇa saved him. Therefore Kṛṣṇa is addressed as madhu-kaitabha-hantr. Now again, Hiranyakaśipu was trying to replace Brahmā. The material world is so situated that even the
position of Lord Brahmā, not to speak of ordinary living entities, is sometimes in danger. Nonetheless, until the time of Hiranyakaśipu, no one had tried to replace Lord Brahmā. Hiranyakaśipu, however, was such a great demon that he maintained this ambition.

The word bhūtyāi means “for increasing opulence,” and the word śreyase refers to ultimately returning home, back to Godhead. In spiritual advancement, one’s material position improves at the same time that the path of liberation becomes clear and one is freed from material bondage. If one is situated in an opulent position in spiritual advancement, his opulence never decreases. Therefore such a spiritual benediction is called bhūti or vibhūti. Kṛṣṇa confirms this in Bhagavad-gītā (10.41).

Yad yad vibhūtimat sattvam ... mama tejo-'ṁśa-sambhavam: if a devotee advances in spiritual consciousness and thus becomes materially opulent also, his position is a special gift from the Lord. Such opulence is never to be considered material. At the present, especially on this planet earth, the influence of Lord Brahmā has decreased considerably, and the representatives of Hiranyakaśipu—the Rākṣasas and demons—have taken charge. Therefore there is no protection of brahminical culture and cows, which are the basic prerequisites for all kinds of good fortune. This age is very dangerous because society is being managed by demons and Rākṣasas.

TEXT 14

इति विज्ञापितो देवैरेञ्जगवानात्मस्मृतेऽपि
परितो भृगुदक्षार्यां देवेभवाराधरमम् । १५॥

iti vijnāpito devair
bhagavān ātmabhūr nrpa
parito bhrgu-dakṣādyair
yayau daityeśvarāśramam

iti—thus; vijnāpitaḥ—informed; devaiḥ—by all the demigods; bhagavān—the most powerful; ātma-bhūḥ—Lord Brahmā, who was born from the lotus flower; nrpa—O King; paritaḥ—being surrounded; bhrgu—by Bṛgū; dakṣa—Dakṣa; ādyaiḥ—and others; yayau—went;
daitya-īṣvara—of Hiranyakasipu, the King of the Daityas; āśramam—to the place of austerity.

TRANSLATION

O King, being thus informed by the demigods, the most powerful Lord Brahmā, accompanied by Bhṛgu, Dakṣa and other great sages, immediately started for the place where Hiranyakasipu was performing his penances and austerities.

PURPORT

Lord Brahmā was waiting for the austerities performed by Hiranyakasipu to mature so that he could go there and offer benedictions according to Hiranyakasipu’s desire. Now, taking the opportunity of being accompanied by all the demigods and great saintly persons, Brahmā went there to award him the benediction he desired.

TEXTS 15–16

न ददर्शा प्रतिच्छन्नां कल्मीरूपणकीचके: ।
पिपिलिकाभिराचिर्मा रेद्धत्वद्वायोऽशोणितम् ॥१५॥
तपन्ते तपसा लोकान् यथारिपिरितरविम् ।
विलक्ष्य विसितः प्राह हस्तेलं हंसस्वाहनः: ॥१६॥

na dadarśa praticchannam
valmika-trṇa-kīcakaiḥ
pipilīkābhiraścīrnam
medas-tvan-māṁsa-śoṇitam
tapantam tapasā lokān
yathābhṛpihitam ravim
vilakṣya vismitaḥ prāha
hasams tāṁ haṁsa-vāhanaḥ

na—not; dadarśa—saw; praticchannam—covered; valmika—by an anthill; trṇa—grass; kīcakaiḥ—and bamboo sticks; pipilīkābhiiḥ—by the ants;.ascīrnam—eaten all around; medaḥ—whose fat; tvak—skin;
mārīsa—the flesh; sonitam—and blood; tapantam—heating; tapasā—by a severe type of penance; lokān—all the three worlds; yathā—just as; abhra—by clouds; apihitam—covered; raviṃ—the sun; vilaksya—seeing; vismitaḥ—struck with wonder; prāha—said; hasan—smiling; tam—to him; harīsa-vāhanaḥ—Lord Brahmā, who rides a swan airplane.

TRANSLATION

Lord Brahmā, who is carried by a swan airplane, at first could not see where Hiranyakaśipu was, for Hiranyakaśipu’s body was covered by an anthill and by grass and bamboo sticks. Because Hiranyakaśipu had been there for a long time, the ants had devoured his skin, fat, flesh and blood. Then Lord Brahmā and the demigods spotted him, resembling a cloud-covered sun, heating all the world by his austerity. Struck with wonder, Lord Brahmā began to smile and then addressed him as follows.

PURPORT

The living entity can live merely by his own power, without the help of skin, marrow, bone, blood and so on, because it is said, asaṅgo ’yaṁ puruṣah—the living entity has nothing to do with the material covering. Hiranyakaśipu performed a severe type of tapasya, austerity, for many long years. Indeed, it is said that he performed the tapasya for one hundred heavenly years. Since one day of the demigods equals six of our months, certainly this was a very long time. By nature’s own way, his body had been almost consumed by earthworms, ants and other parasites, and therefore even Brahmā was at first unable to see him. Later, however, Brahmā could ascertain where Hiranyakaśipu was, and Brahmā was struck with wonder to see Hiranyakaśipu’s extraordinary power to execute tapasya. Anyone would conclude that Hiranyakaśipu was dead because his body was covered in so many ways, but Lord Brahmā, the supreme living being in this universe, could understand that Hiranyakaśipu was alive but covered by material elements.

It is also to be noted that although Hiranyakaśipu performed this austerity for a long, long time, he was nonetheless known as a Daitya and Rākṣasa. It will be seen from verses to follow that even great saintly persons could not perform such a severe type of austerity. Why then was he
called a Rākṣasa and Daitya? It is because whatever he did was for his own sense gratification. His son Prahlāda Mahārāja was only five years old, and so what could Prahlāda do? Yet simply by performing a little devotional service according to the instructions of Nārada Muni, Prahlāda became so dear to the Lord that the Lord came to save him, whereas Hiranyakaśipu, in spite of all his austerities, was killed. This is the difference between devotional service and all other methods of perfection. One who performs severe austerities for sense gratification is fearful to the entire world, whereas a devotee who performs even a slight amount of devotional service is a friend to everyone (suhrdām sarvabhūtānām). Since the Lord is the well-wisher of every living entity and since a devotee assumes the qualities of the Lord, a devotee also acts for everyone’s good fortune by performing devotional service. Thus although Hiranyakaśipu performed such a severe austerity, he remained a Daitya and a Rākṣasa, whereas Prahlāda Mahārāja, although born of the same Daitya father, became the most exalted devotee and was personally protected by the Supreme Lord. Bhakti is therefore called sarvapādhi-vinirmuktam, indicating that a devotee is freed from all material designations, and anyābhilāśitā-śūnyam, situated in a transcendental position, free from all material desires.

TEXT 17

श्रीब्रह्मोवाच
उतिष्ठोतिष्ठा भद्राम ते
तपाह-सिद्धो 'सि काश्यापा
वरदो 'हम अनुप्राप्तो
व्रियताम इप्सितो वराह

śrī-brahmovāca—Lord Brahmā said; uttiṣṭha—please get up; uttiṣṭha—get up; bhadram—good fortune; te—unto you; tapaḥ-siddhaḥ—perfect in executing austerities; asi—you are; kaśyapa—O
son of Kaśyapa; vara-dah—the giver of benediction; aham—I; anuprāptah—arrived; vriyātāṁ—let it be submitted; īpsitah—desired; varaḥ—benediction.

**TRANSLATION**

Lord Brahmā said: O son of Kaśyapa Muni, please get up, please get up. All good fortune unto you. You are now perfect in the performance of your austerities, and therefore I may give you a benediction. You may now ask from me whatever you desire, and I shall try to fulfill your wish.

**PURPORT**

Śrīla Madhvācārya quotes from the *Skanda Purāṇa*, which says that Hiranyakaśipu, having become a devotee of Lord Brahmā, who is known as Hiranyagarbha, and having undergone a severe austerity to please him, is also known as Hiranyaka. Rākṣasas and demons worship various demigods, such as Lord Brahmā and Lord Śiva, just to take the post of these demigods. This we have already explained in previous verses.

**TEXT 18**

अद्राक्षमहेमें ते हसारं महद्द्रुतम् ।
दंशभक्षितेपर्णा यस्यिचु शेते ॥१८॥

adrākṣam aham etam te
hṛt-sāram mahad-adbhutam
dāṁśa-bhakṣita-dehasya
prāṇāḥ hy asthiṣu śerate

adrākṣam—have personally seen; aham—I; etam—this; te—your; hṛt-sāram—power of endurance; mahat—very great; adbhutam—wonderful; dāṁśa-bhakṣita—eaten by worms and ants; dehasya—whose body; prāṇāḥ—the life air; hi—indeed; asthiṣu—in the bones; śerate—is taking shelter.

**TRANSLATION**

I have been very much astonished to see your endurance. In spite of being eaten and bitten by all kinds of worms and ants, you
are keeping your life air circulating within your bones. Certainly this is wonderful.

PURPORT

It appears that the soul can exist even through the bones, as shown by the personal example of Hiranyakasipu. When great yogis are in samādhi, even when their bodies are buried and their skin, marrow, blood and so on have all been eaten, if only their bones remain they can exist in a transcendental position. Very recently an archaeologist published findings indicating that Lord Christ, after being buried, was exhumed and that he then went to Kashmir. There have been many actual examples of yogis’ being buried in trance and exhumed alive and in good condition several hours later. A yogi can keep himself alive in a transcendental state even if buried not only for many days but for many years.

TEXT 19

नैतत्पूर्वैत्तिःशकुनि करिष्यति कापरे।
निरभुयायेत्त्रप्राणान् को वै दिव्यसामाः शतमाः। ॥ १९॥

naitat pūrvarṣayaś cakrub
na kariṣyanti cāpare
nirambur dhārayet prānāṇ
to vai divya-samāḥ śatam

na—not; etat—this; pūrva-rṣayah—the sages before you, such as Bhṛgu; cakrub—executed; na—nor; kariṣyanti—will execute; ca—also; apare—others; nirambuḥ—without drinking water; dhārayet—can sustain; prānāṇ—the life air; kah—who; vai—indeed; divya-
samāḥ—celestial years; śatam—one hundred.

TRANSLATION

Even saintly persons like Bhṛgu, born previously, could not perform such severe austerities, nor will anyone in the future be able to do so. Who within these three worlds can sustain his life without even drinking water for one hundred celestial years?
PURPORT

It appears that even if a yogi does not drink a drop of water, he can live for many, many years by the yogic process, though his outer body be eaten by ants and moths.

TEXT 20

vyavasayena te 'nena
duṣkareṇa manasvinām
tapo-niṣṭhena bhavatā
ejito 'ham diti-nandana

vyavasāyena—by determination; te—your; anena—this; duṣka­rena—difficult to perform; manasvinām—even for great sages and saintly persons; tapo-niṣṭhena—aimed at executing austerity; bhavatā—by you; jito—conquered; ahām—I; diti-nandana—O son of Diti.

TRANSLATION

My dear son of Diti, with your great determination and austerity you have done what was impossible even for great saintly persons, and thus I have certainly been conquered by you.

PURPORT

In regard to the word jitaḥ, Śrila Madhva Muni gives the following quotation from the Śabda-nirṇaya: parābhūtam vaśa-stham ca jītabhid ucye budhaiḥ. “If one comes under someone else’s control or is defeated by another, he is called jitaḥ.” Hīrāṇyakaśipu’s austerity was so great and wonderful that even Lord Brahmā agreed to be conquered by him.
tatas ta āsiṣāḥ sarvā
dadāmy asura-puṅgava
martasya te hy amartasya
darśanam nāphalam mama

tataḥ—because of this; te—unto you; āsiṣāḥ—benedictions; sarvāḥ—all; dadāmi—I shall give; asura-puṅgava—O best of the asuras; martasya—of one who is destined to die; te—such as you; hi—indeed; amartasya—of one who does not die; darśanam—the audience; na—not; aphalam—without results; mama—my.

TRANSLATION

O best of the asuras, for this reason I am now prepared to give you all benedictions, according to your desire. I belong to the celestial world of demigods, who do not die like human beings. Therefore, although you are subject to death, your audience with me will not go in vain.

PURPORT

It appears that human beings and asuras are subject to death, whereas demigods are not. The demigods who reside with Lord Brahmā in Satyaloka go to Vaikunṭhaloka in their present bodily constructions at the time of the dissolution. Therefore although Hiranyakasipu had undergone severe austerities, Lord Brahmā predicted that he had to die; he could not become immortal or even gain equal status with the demigods. The great austerities and penances he had performed for so many years could not give him protection from death. This was foretold by Lord Brahmā.

TEXT 22

śrī-nārada uvāca
ity uktvādi-bhavo devo
bhakṣitāṅgam pipilikaiḥ
kamandalu-jalena ukṣad
divyena-moghara-마다śā

śrī-nāradaḥ uvāca—Śrī Nārada Muni said; iti—thus; uktvā—saying; ādi-bhavaḥ—Lord Brahmā, the original living creature within this universe; devaḥ—the principal demigod; bhakṣita-arigam—Hiranyakaśipu’s body, which had been almost completely eaten; pipālikaiḥ—by the ants; kamandalu—from the special waterpot in the hands of Lord Brahmā; jalena—by water; auksat—sprinkled; divyena—which was spiritual, not ordinary; amogha—without fail; rādhasā—whose power.

TRANSLATION
Śrī Nārada Muni continued: After speaking these words to Hiranyakaśipu, Lord Brahmā, the original being of this universe, who is extremely powerful, sprinkled transcendental, infallible, spiritual water from his kamandalu upon Hiranyakaśipu’s body, which had been eaten away by ants and moths. Thus he enlivened Hiranyakaśipu.

PURPORT
Lord Brahmā is the first created being within this universe and is empowered by the Supreme Lord to create. Tene brahma hṛdā ya ādi-kavaye: the ādi-deva, or ādi-kavi—the first living creature—was personally taught by the Supreme Personality of Godhead through the heart. There was no one to teach him, but since the Lord is situated within Brahmā’s heart, Brahmā was educated by the Lord Himself. Lord Brahmā, being especially empowered, is infallible in doing whatever he wants. This is the meaning of the word amogha-rādhasā. He desired to restore Hiranyakaśipu’s original body, and therefore, by sprinkling transcendental water from his waterpot, he immediately did so.

TEXT 23
स तस्कीचकववमीकात् सहोजोवलान्वितः ।
सर्वव्यवस्मयो वज्रसंहनो गुङ ।
उत्तितत्त्तमेमायो विभावसुरि:वधः ||२३||
sa tat kīcaka-valmikīt
sahā-ojo-balānvitah
sarvāvayava-sampanno
vajra-saṁhananoh yuvā
uttititas tapta-hemābho
vibhāvasūr ivaidhasah

sah—Hiranyakaśipu; tat—that; kīcaka-valmikīt—from the anthill and bamboo grove; sahah—mental strength; ojaḥ—strength of the senses; bala—and sufficient bodily strength; anvitaḥ—endowed with; sarva—all; avayava—the limbs of the body; sampannaḥ—fully restored; vajra-saṁhananah—having a body as strong as a thunderbolt; yuvā—young; uttitaḥ—arisen; tapta-hema-ābhah—whose bodily luster became like molten gold; vibhāvasuḥ—fire; iva—like; edhasah—from fuel wood.

TRANSLATION
As soon as he was sprinkled with the water from Lord Brahmā’s waterpot, Hiranyakaśipu arose, endowed with a full body with limbs so strong that they could bear the striking of a thunderbolt. With physical strength and a bodily luster resembling molten gold, he emerged from the anthill a completely young man, just as fire springs from fuel wood.

PURPORT
Hiranyakaśipu was revitalized, so much so that his body was quite competent to tolerate the striking of thunderbolts. He was now a young man with a strong body and a very beautiful bodily luster resembling molten gold. This is the rejuvenation that took place because of his severe austerity and penance.

TEXT 24

स निरीक्ष्याम्रे देवं हंसवाहमुपस्थितम्।
ननाम शिरसा भूमः तद्वर्णनमहोतस्वः॥२४॥
Hiranyakaśipu’s Plan to Become Immortal

sa nirīkṣyāṁbare devam
hamśa-vāham upasthitam
nanāma śirasā bhūmau
tad-darśana-mahotsavaḥ

sah—he (Hiranyakaśipu); nirīkṣya—seeing; ambare—in the sky; devam—the supreme demigod; haṁsa-vāham—who rides a swan airplane; upasthitam—situated before him; nanāma—offered obeisances; śirasā—with his head; bhūmau—on the ground; tat-darśana—by seeing Lord Brahmā; mahā-utsavaḥ—very much pleased.

TRANSLATION

Seeing Lord Brahmā present before him in the sky, carried by his swan airplane, Hiranyakaśipu was extremely pleased. He immediately fell flat with his head on the ground and began to express his obligation to the lord.

PURPORT

Lord Kṛṣṇa says in Bhagavad-gītā (9.23–24):

ye 'py anya-devatā-bhaktā
yajante śraddhayānvitāḥ
te 'pi mām eva kaunteya
yajanty avidhi-pūrvakam

aham hi sarva-yajñanāṁ
bhoktā ca prabhur eva ca
na tu mām abhijānanti
tattvenaṁ ca cyavanti te

“Whatever a man may sacrifice to other gods, O son of Kunti, is really meant for Me alone, but it is offered without true understanding. I am the only enjoyer and the only object of sacrifice. Those who do not recognize My true transcendental nature fall down.”

In effect, Kṛṣṇa says, “Persons engaged in the worship of demigods are not very intelligent, although such worship is indirectly offered to
Me.” For example, when a man pours water on the leaves and branches of a tree without pouring water on the root, he does so without sufficient knowledge or without observing regulative principles. The process of watering a tree is to pour water on the root. Similarly, the process of rendering service to different parts of the body is to supply food to the stomach. The demigods are, so to speak, different officers and directors in the government of the Supreme Lord. One has to follow the laws made by the government, not by the officers or directors. Similarly, everyone is to offer his worship to the Supreme Lord only. That will automatically satisfy the different officers and directors of the Lord. The officers and directors are engaged as representatives of the government, and to offer some bribe to the officers and directors is illegal. This is stated in Bhagavad-gītā as avidhi-pūrvakam. In other words, Kṛṣṇa does not approve the unnecessary worship of the demigods.

In Bhagavad-gītā it is clearly stated that there are many types of yajña performances recommended in the Vedic literatures, but actually all of them are meant for satisfying the Supreme Lord. Yajña means Viṣṇu. In the Third Chapter of Bhagavad-gītā it is clearly stated that one should work only for satisfying Yajña, or Viṣṇu. The perfectional form of human civilization, known as varnāśrama-dharma, is specifically meant for satisfying Viṣṇu. Therefore, Kṛṣṇa says, “I am the enjoyer of all sacrifices because I am the supreme master.” However, less intelligent persons, without knowing this fact, worship demigods for temporary benefit. Therefore they fall down to material existence and do not achieve the desired goal of life. If, however, anyone has any material desire to be fulfilled, he had better pray for it to the Supreme Lord (although that is not pure devotion), and he will thus achieve the desired result.

Although Hiraṇyakaśipu offered his obeisances unto Lord Brahmā, he was strongly inimical toward Lord Viṣṇu. This is the symptom of an asura. Asuras worship the demigods as being separate from the Lord, not knowing that all the demigods are powerful because of being servants of the Lord. If the Supreme Lord were to withdraw the powers of the demigods, the demigods would no longer be able to offer benedictions to their worshipers. The difference between a devotee and a nondevotee, or asura, is that a devotee knows that Lord Viṣṇu is the Supreme Personality of Godhead and that everyone derives power from Him. Without
worshiping the demigods for particular powers, a devotee worships Lord Viṣṇu, knowing that if he desires a particular power he can get that power while acting as Lord Viṣṇu’s devotee. Therefore in the śāstra (Bhāg. 2.3.10) it is recommended:

\[
\text{akāmaḥ sarva-kāmo vā}
\text{mokṣa-kāma udāra-dhiḥ}
\text{tīvṛena bhakti-yogena}
\text{yajeta puruṣam param}
\]

“A person who has broader intelligence, whether he be full of material desires, free from material desires, or desiring liberation, must by all means worship the supreme whole, the Personality of Godhead.” Even if a person has material desires, instead of worshiping the demigods he should pray to the Supreme Lord so that his connection with the Supreme Lord will be established and he will be saved from becoming a demon or a nondevotee. In this regard, Śrīla Madhvācārya gives the following quotation from the Brahma-tarka:

\[
\text{eka-sthānaika-kāryatvād}
\text{viṣṇoh prādhānyatas tathā}
\text{jīvasya tad-adhinatvān}
\text{na bhinnādhikṛtam vacaḥ}
\]

Since Viṣṇu is the Supreme, by worshiping Viṣṇu one can fulfill all one’s desires. There is no need to divert one’s attention to any demigod.

TEXT 25

उत्त्याय प्राङ्खलिः प्रह इश्माणो द्वा विश्वम् ||
हर्षश्रु-पुलकोह्देते गिरा गद्रद्याग्नाद ||२५||

\[
\text{ughtāya prāŋjaliḥ prahvā}
\text{iksamāno drśā vibhum}
\text{harsāsru-pulakodbheda}
\text{girā gadgadayāgrṇāt}
\]
TRANSLATION

Then, getting up from the ground and seeing Lord Brahmā before him, the head of the Daityas was overwhelmed by jubilation. With tears in his eyes, his whole body shivering, he began praying in a humble mood, with folded hands and a faltering voice, to satisfy Lord Brahmā.

TEXTS 26-27

श्रीहिरण्यकाशिपुरुषाच

कल्पान्ते कालसुधेन योन्वेन तमसावृतम् ।
अभिव्यन्तं जगांदिरं स्यायोक्तिः स्यारोचिषा || २६ ||
आत्मना श्रीतोत्रा चेदं स्नात्यवति लुम्पति ।
रजःसत्तमोपधारे पराय महते नमः || २७ ||

śrī-hiranyakaśipur uvāca
kalpānte kāla-sṛṣṭena
yo ’ndhena tamasāvṛtam
abhivyanag jagad idāṁ
svayaṁjyotiḥ sva-rociśā
dātmanā tri-vṛtā cedāṁ
sṛjaty avati lumpati
rajaḥ-sattva-tamo-dhāmne
parāya mahate namaḥ

śrī-hiranyakaśipuh uvāca—Hiranyakaśipu said; kalpa-ante—at the end of every day of Lord Brahmā; kāla-sṛṣṭena—created by the time factor; yah—he who; andhena—by dense darkness; tamasā—by ig-
Let me offer my respectful obeisances unto the supreme lord within this universe. At the end of each day of his life, the universe is fully covered with dense darkness by the influence of time, and then again, during his next day, that self-effulgent lord, by his own effulgence, manifests, maintains and destroys the entire cosmic manifestation through the material energy, which is invested with the three modes of material nature. He, Lord Brahmā, is the shelter of those modes of nature—sattva-guṇa, rajo-guṇa and tamo-guṇa.

PURPORT

The words abhivyanaṅ jagad idam refer to he who creates this cosmic manifestation. The original creator is the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Kṛṣṇa (janmādy asya yatāḥ); Lord Brahmā is the secondary creator. When Lord Brahmā is empowered by Lord Kṛṣṇa as the engineer to create the phenomenal world, he becomes the supremely powerful feature within this universe. The total material energy is created by Kṛṣṇa, and later, taking advantage of all that has necessarily been created, Lord Brahmā engineers the entire phenomenal universe. At the end of Lord Brahmā’s day, everything up to Svargaloka is inundated with water, and the next morning, when there is darkness in the universe, Brahmā again brings the phenomenal manifestation into existence. Therefore he is described here as he who manifests this universe.

Trīṇ guṇān vrṇoti: Lord Brahmā takes advantage of the three modes of material nature. Prakṛti, material nature, is described here as tri- vrṭā, the source of the three material modes. Śrīla Madhvācārya comments in
this connection that tri-vṛtā means prakṛtyā. Thus Lord Kṛṣṇa is the original creator, and Lord Brahmā is the original engineer.

TEXT 28

नम आद्याय वीजाय ज्ञानविज्ञानमूर्तये ।
प्राणेन्द्रियानुयुद्धिविकारैः स्तुतिमिषये ॥२८॥

nama ādyāya bijāya
jñāna-vijñāna-mūrtaye
prānendriya-mano-buddhi-vikāraiv yuṣṭim iyuṣe

namah—I offer my respectful obeisances; ādyāya—unto the original living creature; bijāya—the seed of the cosmic manifestation; jñāna—of knowledge; vijñāna—and of practical application; mūrtaye—unto the deity or form; prāna—of the life air; indriya—of the senses; manah—of the mind; buddhi—of the intelligence; vikāraiḥ—by transformations; vyaktim—manifestation; iyuṣe—who has obtained.

TRANSLATION

I offer my obeisances to the original personality within this universe, Lord Brahmā, who is cognizant and who can apply his mind and realized intelligence in creating this cosmic manifestation. It is because of his activities that everything within the universe is visible. He is therefore the cause of all manifestations.

PURPORT

The Vedānta-sūtra begins by declaring that the Absolute Person is the original source of all creation (janaṁdy asya yataḥ). One may ask whether Lord Brahmā is the Supreme Absolute Person. No, the Supreme Absolute Person is Kṛṣṇa. Brahmā receives his mind, intelligence, materials and everything else from Kṛṣṇa, and then he becomes the secondary creator, the engineer of this universe. In this regard we may note that the creation does not take place accidentally, because of the explosion of a chunk. Such nonsensical theories are not accepted by Vedic students. The first created living being is Brahmā, who is endowed with
perfect knowledge and intelligence by the Lord. As stated in Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, tene brahma hṛdā ya ādi-kavaye: although Brahmā is the first created being, he is not independent, for he receives help from the Supreme Personality of Godhead through his heart. There is no one but Brahmā at the time of creation, and therefore he receives his intelligence directly from the Lord through the heart. This has been discussed in the beginning of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam.

Lord Brahmā is described in this verse as the original cause of the cosmic manifestation, and this applies to his position in the material world. There are many, many such controllers, all of whom are created by the Supreme Lord, Viṣṇu. This is illustrated by an incident described in Caitanya-caritāmṛta. When the Brahmā of this particular universe was invited by Kṛṣṇa to Dwārakā, he thought that he was the only Brahmā. Therefore when Kṛṣṇa inquired from His servant which Brahmā was at the door to visit, Lord Brahmā was surprised. He replied that of course Lord Brahmā, the father of the four Kumāras, was waiting at the door. Later, Lord Brahmā asked Kṛṣṇa why He had inquired which Brahmā had come. He was then informed that there are millions of other Brahmās because there are millions of universes. Kṛṣṇa then called all the Brahmās, who immediately came to visit Him. The catur-mukha Brahmā, the four-headed Brahmā of this universe, thought himself a very insignificant creature in the presence of so many Brahmās with so many heads. Thus although there is a Brahmā who is the engineer of each universe, Kṛṣṇa is the original source of all of them.

TEXT 29

त्वमिश्रिषे जगतस्य स्युष्ठं
प्राणेन मुख्येन पतिः प्रजानाम्।
वित्त्या चिर्मैत्रेयिन्द्रियाणां
पतिर्महानं भुत्युपाशयेष्यः ||२९||

tvam īśe jagatas taṣṭhāsaḥ ca
prāṇena mukhyena patiḥ prajānāṁ
vittaya cittaṁ cittaṁ manā-indriyaṁ
patir mahān bhūta-guṇāsayaṁ
tvam—you; īśiṣe—actually control; jagataḥ—of the moving being; 
tasthusah—of the being that is dull or stationed in one place; ca—and; 
prāṇena—by the living force; mukhyena—the origin of all activities; 
patiḥ—master; prajānām—of all living entities; cittasya—of the mind; 
citaiḥ—by the consciousness; manah—of the mind; indriyānām—and 
of the two kinds of senses (acting and knowledge-gathering); patiḥ—the 
master; mahan—great; bhūta—of the material elements; guṇa—and 
the qualities of the material elements; āṣaya—of desires; īśah—the 
supreme master.

TRANSLATION

Your Lordship, being the origin of the life of this material 
world, is the master and controller of the living entities, both mov­
ing and stationary, and you inspire their consciousness. You main­
tain the mind and the acting and knowledge-acquiring senses, and 
therefore you are the great controller of all the material elements 
and their qualities, and you are the controller of all desires.

PURPORT

In this verse it is clearly indicated that the original source of every­
thing is life. Brahmā was instructed by the supreme life, Kṛṣṇa. Kṛṣṇa is 
the supreme living entity (nityo nityānāṁ cetanaś cetanānāṁ), and 
Brahmā is also a living entity, but the original source of Brahmā is 
Kṛṣṇa. Therefore Kṛṣṇa says in Bhagavad-gītā (7.7), mattaḥ parataram 
nānyat kiñcid asti dhananjaya: “O Arjuna, there is no truth superior to 
Me.” Kṛṣṇa is the original source of Brahmā, who is the original source 
of this universe. Brahmā is a representative of Kṛṣṇa, and therefore all 
the qualities and activities of Kṛṣṇa are also present in Lord Brahmā.

TEXT 30

त्वं सम्भवतन्तु वितनोषि तन्ना
त्र्यम् चतुहोत्रकरिदिष्या ।
त्वेक्ष आत्मात्मवतात्मानांदे-
रत्नपरः कवित्तराज्ञा ॥२०॥
tvam sapta-tantūn vitanośi tanvā
trayyā catur-hotraka-vidyayā ca
tvam eka ātmātmavatām anādir
ananta-pāraḥ kavir antarātmā

tvam—you; sapta-tantūn—the seven kinds of Vedic ritualistic ceremonies, beginning from the agniṣṭoma-yajña; vitanośi—spread; tanvā—by your body; trayyā—the three Vedas; catuḥ-hotraka—of the four kinds of Vedic priests, known as hotā, adhvaryu, brahma and udgātā; vidyayā—by the necessary knowledge; ca—also; tvam—you; ekaḥ—one; ātmā—the Supersoul; ātma-vatām—of all living entities; anādīḥ—without beginning; ananta-pāraḥ—without end; kaviḥ—the supreme inspirer; antah-ātmā—the Supersoul within the core of the heart.

TRANSLATION

My dear lord, by your form as the Vedas personified and through knowledge relating to the activities of all the yajñic brāhmaṇas, you spread the Vedic ritualistic ceremonies of the seven kinds of sacrifices, headed by agniṣṭoma. Indeed, you inspire the yajñic brāhmaṇas to perform the rituals mentioned in the three Vedas. Being the Supreme Soul, the Supersoul of all living entities, you are beginningless, endless and omniscient, beyond the limits of time and space.

PURPORT

The Vedic ritualistic ceremonies, the knowledge thereof, and the person who agrees to perform them are inspired by the Supreme Soul. As confirmed in Bhagavad-gītā, mattaḥ smṛtir jñānam apohanam ca: from the Lord come remembrance, knowledge and forgetfulness. The Supersoul is situated in everyone’s heart (sarvasya cāham hṛdi sannivistah, īśvarah sarva-bhūtānāṁ hṛd-deśe 'ṛjuna tiṣṭhati), and when one is advanced in Vedic knowledge, the Supersoul gives him directions. Acting as Supersoul, the Lord gives inspiration to a suitable person to perform the Vedic ritualistic ceremonies. In this connection, four classes of priests, known as ṛtvik, are required. They are mentioned as hotā, adhvaryu, brahma and udgātā.
TEXT 31

\text{त्वमेव कालोनिमितो जनाना-} \\
\text{मायुर्वायववायैः क्रिणोषि।} \\
\text{कृष्ण आत्मा परमेष्वरवजो महं-} \\
\text{स्तं जीवलोकस्य च जीव आत्मा ॥२१॥}

\text{tvam eva kālo 'nimisō janānām} \\
\text{āyur lavādy-avayavaiḥ kṣinoṣi} \\
\text{kūṭa-stha ātmā paramesṭhy ajo mahāṁ} \\
\text{tvam jīva-lokasya ca jīva ātmā}

\begin{align*}
\text{tvam} & \quad \text{you;} \\
\text{eva} & \quad \text{indeed;} \\
\text{kālaḥ} & \quad \text{unlimited time;} \\
\text{animiṣaḥ} & \quad \text{unblinking;} \\
\text{janānām} & \quad \text{of all living entities;} \\
\text{āyuḥ} & \quad \text{the duration of life;} \\
\text{lava-ādi} & \quad \text{consisting of seconds, moments, minutes and hours;} \\
\text{avayavaiḥ} & \quad \text{by different parts;} \\
\text{kṣinoṣi} & \quad \text{reduce;} \\
\text{kūṭa-sthaḥ} & \quad \text{without} \\
\text{being affected by anything;} \\
\text{ātmā} & \quad \text{the Supersoul;} \\
\text{paramesṭhi} & \quad \text{the} \\
\text{Supreme Lord;} \\
\text{ajaḥ} & \quad \text{the unborn;} \\
\text{mahān} & \quad \text{the great;} \\
\text{tvam} & \quad \text{you;} \\
\text{jīvalokasya} & \quad \text{of this material world;} \\
\text{ca} & \quad \text{also;} \\
\text{jīva} & \quad \text{the cause of life;} \\
\text{ātmā} & \quad \text{the Supersoul.}
\end{align*}

TRANSLATION

O my lord, Your Lordship is eternally awake, seeing everything that happens. As eternal time, you reduce the duration of life for all living entities through your different parts, such as moments, seconds, minutes and hours. Nonetheless, you are unchanged, resting in one place as the Supersoul, witness and Supreme Lord, the birthless, all-pervading controller who is the cause of life for all living entities.

PURPORT

In this verse the word \text{kūṭa-stha} is very important. Although the Supreme Personality of Godhead is situated everywhere, He is the central unchanging point. \text{Īśvarāḥ sarva-bhūtānāṁ hṛd-deśe 'ṛjuna tiṣṭhati:} the Lord is situated in full in the core of everyone's heart. As indicated in the \text{Upaniṣads} by the word \text{ekatvam}, although there are
millions and millions of living entities, the Lord is situated as the Super­soul in every one of them. Nonetheless, He is one in many. As stated in the *Brahma-samhitā, advaitam acyutam anādim ananta-rūpam*: He has many forms, yet they are *advaita*—one and unchanging. Since the Lord is all-pervading, He is also situated in eternal time. The living entities are described as parts and parcels of the Lord because He is the life and soul of all living entities, being situated within their hearts as the *an­taryāmī*, as enunciated by the philosophy of inconceivable oneness and difference (*acintya-bhedābheda*). Since the living entities are part of God, they are one in quality with the Lord, yet they are different from Him. The Supersoul, who inspires all living entities to act, is one and changeless. There are varieties of subjects, objects and activities, yet the Lord is one.

**TEXT 32**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>tvaṭṭaḥ</th>
<th>param</th>
<th>nāparam</th>
<th>apy</th>
<th>anejar</th>
<th>ejaṭ ca kiṅcid vyatiriktam asti</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>tvattah</td>
<td>param</td>
<td>nāparam</td>
<td>apy</td>
<td>anejat</td>
<td>ejaṭ ca kiṅcid vyatiriktam asti</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vidyāḥ</td>
<td>kalās</td>
<td>te</td>
<td>tanavaś</td>
<td>ca sarvā</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hiranya-garbhaḥ</td>
<td>'si brhat tri-pṛṣṭhaḥ</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*tvattah*—from you; *param*—higher; *na*—not; *aparam*—lower; *api*—even; *anejat*—not moving; *ejaṭ*—moving; *ca*—and; *kiṅcit*—anything; *vyatiriktam*—separate; *asti*—there is; *vidyāḥ*—knowledge; *kalāḥ*—its parts; *te*—of you; *tanavaḥ*—features of the body; *ca*—and; *sarvāḥ*—all; *hiranya-garbhaḥ*—the one who keeps the universe within his abdomen; *asi*—you are; *brhat*—greater than the greatest; *tri-pṛṣṭhaḥ*—transcendental to the three modes of material nature.

**TRANSLATION**

There is nothing separate from you, whether it be better or lower, stationary or moving. The knowledge derived from the
Vedic literatures like the Upaniṣads, and from all the sub-limbs of the original Vedic knowledge, form your external body. You are Hiranyagarbha, the reservoir of the universe, but nonetheless, being situated as the supreme controller, you are transcendental to the material world, which consists of the three modes of material nature.

**PURPORT**

The word *param* means “the supreme cause,” and *aparam* means “the effect.” The supreme cause is the Supreme Personality of Godhead, and the effect is material nature. The living entities, both moving and nonmoving, are controlled by the Vedic instructions in art and science, and therefore they are all expansions of the external energy of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who is the center as the Supersoul. The *brahmāṇḍas*, the universes, exist during the duration of a breath of the Supreme Lord (*yasyaṁkaṁśa-svātāt aṁthāvalambya jīvantī loma-vilajā jagad-anḍa-nāthāḥ*). Thus they are also within the womb of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Mahā-Viṣṇu. Nothing, therefore, is separate from the Supreme Lord. This is the philosophy of *acintya-bhedābheda-tattva*.

**TEXT 33**

vyaktam vibho sthūlam idam śarīram
yenendriya-prāṇa-manọ-guṇāṁś tvam
bhuṅkṣe sthito dhāmani pārameṣṭhye
avyakta ātmā puruṣah purānaḥ

*vyaktam*—manifested; *vibho*—O my lord; *sthūlam*—cosmic manifestation; *idam*—this; *śarīram*—external body; *yena*—by which; *indriya*—the senses; *prāṇa*—the life air; *manah*—the mind; *guṇān*—
transcendental qualities; tvam—you; bhuṅkṣe—enjoy; sthitah—situated; dhāmani—in your own abode; pārameṣṭhye—the supreme; avyaktaḥ—not manifested through ordinary knowledge; ātmā—the soul; puruṣaḥ—the supreme person; purāṇaḥ—the oldest.

TRANSLATION
O my lord, being changelessly situated in your own abode, you expand your universal form within this cosmic manifestation, thus appearing to taste the material world. You are Brahmā, the Supersoul, the oldest, the Personality of Godhead.

PURPORT
It is said that the Absolute Truth appears in three features—namely, impersonal Brahmā, localized Supersoul and ultimately the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Kṛṣṇa. The cosmic manifestation is the gross material body of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who enjoys the taste of the material mellows by expanding His parts and parcels, the living entities, who are qualitatively one with Him. The Supreme Personality of Godhead, however, is situated in the Vaikuṇṭha planets, where He enjoys the spiritual mellows. Therefore the one Absolute Truth, Bhagavān, pervades all by His material cosmic manifestation, the spiritual Brahmā effulgence, and His personal existence as the Supreme Lord.

TEXT 34

अनन्तव्यक्तरुपेण येनेदमङ्गितं ततम् ||
चिदं-चिद-चक्तियुक्ताय तस्मै मगवते नमः ||३४||

ananta-avyakta-rūpeṇa
yenedam akhilam tattam
cid-acic-chakti-yuktāya
tasmai bhagavate namaḥ

ananta-avyakta-rūpeṇa—by the unlimited, unmanifested form; yena—by which; idam—this; akhilam—total aggregate; tattam—expanded; cit—with spiritual; acit—and material; śakti—potency; yuk-
tāya—unto he who is endowed; tasmāi—unto him; bhagavate—unto the Supreme Personality of Godhead; namaḥ—I offer my respectful obeisances.

**TRANSLATION**

Let me offer my respectful obeisances unto the Supreme, who in his unlimited, unmanifested form has expanded the cosmic manifestation, the form of the totality of the universe. He possesses external and internal energies and the mixed energy called the marginal potency, which consists of all the living entities.

**PURPORT**

The Lord is endowed with unlimited potencies (*parāsyā saktiḥ vividhaiva śrūyate*), which are summarized as three, namely external, internal and marginal. The external potency manifests this material world, the internal potency manifests the spiritual world, and the marginal potency manifests the living entities, who are mixtures of internal and external. The living entity, being part and parcel of Parabrahman, is actually internal potency, but because of being in contact with the material energy, he is an emanation of material and spiritual energies. The Supreme Personality of Godhead is above the material energy and is engaged in spiritual pastimes. The material energy is only an external manifestation of His pastimes.

**TEXT 35**

yadi dāsyasy abhimatān
varāṇ me varadottama
bhūtebhyaḥ tvad-visṛṣṭebhyo
mṛtyur mā bhūn mama prabho

*yadi—if; dāsyasi—you will give; abhimatān—the desired; varāṇ—benedictions; me—unto me; varada-uttama—O best of all benedictors; bhūtebhyaḥ—from living entities; tvat—by you; visṛṣṭebhyah—who are
created; mṛtyuḥ—death; mā—not; bhūt—let there be; mama—my; prabho—O my lord.

**TRANSLATION**

O my lord, O best of the givers of benediction, if you will kindly grant me the benediction I desire, please let me not meet death from any of the living entities created by you.

**PURPORT**

After being created from the navel of Garbhodakaśayī Viṣṇu, Lord Brahmā, the original created living being within the universe, created many other different types of living entities to reside in this universe. Therefore, from the beginning of creation, the living entities were born of a superior living entity. Ultimately, Kṛṣṇa is the supreme living being, the father of all others. Aham bija-pradaḥ pītā: He is the seed-giving father of all living entities.

Thus far, Hiranyakaśipu has adored Lord Brahmā as the Supreme Personality of Godhead and has expected to become immortal by the benediction of Lord Brahmā. Now, however, having come to understand that even Lord Brahmā is not immortal because at the end of the millennium Lord Brahmā will also die, Hiranyakaśipu is very carefully asking him for benedictions that will be almost as good as immortality. His first proposal is that he not be killed by any of the different forms of living entities created by Lord Brahmā within this material world.

**TEXT 36**

नान्तर बहिरं दिवसं नक्तम् काँघुदिं।
न भुमाः नाम्बरे मृत्युर न्यौरे मृगारपि II 36 II

Nāntar bahir divā naktam
anumād api cāyudhaiḥ
na bhūmaḥ nāmbare mṛtyur
na narair na mṛgair api

na—not; antah—inside (the palace or home); bahih—outside the home; divā—during the daytime; naktam—during the night; anyasmāt—from any others beyond Lord Brahmā; api—even; ca—also;
ayudhaiḥ—by any weapons used within this material world; na—nor; bhūmau—on the ground; na—not; ambare—in the sky; mṛtyuh—death; na—not; naraīḥ—by any men; na—nor; mṛgaiḥ—by any animal; api—also.

TRANSLATION
Grant me that I not die within any residence or outside any residence, during the daytime or at night, nor on the ground or in the sky. Grant me that my death not be brought by any being other than those created by you, nor by any weapon, nor by any human being or animal.

PURPORT
Hiranyakāśipu was very much afraid of Viṣṇu’s becoming an animal to kill him because his brother had been killed by Viṣṇu when the Lord took the shape of a boar. He was therefore very careful to guard against all kinds of animals. But even without taking the shape of an animal, Viṣṇu could kill him by hurling His Sudarśana cakra, which can go anywhere without the Lord’s physical presence. Therefore Hiranyakāśipu was careful to guard against all kinds of weapons. He guarded against all kinds of time, space and countries because he was afraid of being killed by someone else in another land. There are many other planets, higher and lower, and therefore he prayed for the benediction of not being killed by any resident of any of these planets. There are three original deities—Brahmā, Viṣṇu and Maheśvara. Hiranyakāśipu knew that Brahmā would not kill him, but he also wanted not to be killed by Lord Viṣṇu or Lord Śiva. Consequently, he prayed for such a benediction. Thus Hiranyakāśipu thought himself securely protected from any kind of death caused by any living entity within this universe. He also carefully guarded against natural death, which might take place within his house or outside of the house.

TEXTS 37–38

"ayudhaiḥ—by any weapons used within this material world; na—nor; bhūmau—on the ground; na—not; ambare—in the sky; mṛtyuh—death; na—not; naraīḥ—by any men; na—nor; mṛgaiḥ—by any animal; api—also.

TRANSLATION
Grant me that I not die within any residence or outside any residence, during the daytime or at night, nor on the ground or in the sky. Grant me that my death not be brought by any being other than those created by you, nor by any weapon, nor by any human being or animal.

PURPORT
Hiranyakāśipu was very much afraid of Viṣṇu’s becoming an animal to kill him because his brother had been killed by Viṣṇu when the Lord took the shape of a boar. He was therefore very careful to guard against all kinds of animals. But even without taking the shape of an animal, Viṣṇu could kill him by hurling His Sudarśana cakra, which can go anywhere without the Lord’s physical presence. Therefore Hiranyakāśipu was careful to guard against all kinds of weapons. He guarded against all kinds of time, space and countries because he was afraid of being killed by someone else in another land. There are many other planets, higher and lower, and therefore he prayed for the benediction of not being killed by any resident of any of these planets. There are three original deities—Brahmā, Viṣṇu and Maheśvara. Hiranyakāśipu knew that Brahmā would not kill him, but he also wanted not to be killed by Lord Viṣṇu or Lord Śiva. Consequently, he prayed for such a benediction. Thus Hiranyakāśipu thought himself securely protected from any kind of death caused by any living entity within this universe. He also carefully guarded against natural death, which might take place within his house or outside of the house.

TEXTS 37–38

"ayudhaiḥ—by any weapons used within this material world; na—nor; bhūmau—on the ground; na—not; ambare—in the sky; mṛtyuh—death; na—not; naraīḥ—by any men; na—nor; mṛgaiḥ—by any animal; api—also.

TRANSLATION
Grant me that I not die within any residence or outside any residence, during the daytime or at night, nor on the ground or in the sky. Grant me that my death not be brought by any being other than those created by you, nor by any weapon, nor by any human being or animal.

PURPORT
Hiranyakāśipu was very much afraid of Viṣṇu’s becoming an animal to kill him because his brother had been killed by Viṣṇu when the Lord took the shape of a boar. He was therefore very careful to guard against all kinds of animals. But even without taking the shape of an animal, Viṣṇu could kill him by hurling His Sudarśana cakra, which can go anywhere without the Lord’s physical presence. Therefore Hiranyakāśipu was careful to guard against all kinds of weapons. He guarded against all kinds of time, space and countries because he was afraid of being killed by someone else in another land. There are many other planets, higher and lower, and therefore he prayed for the benediction of not being killed by any resident of any of these planets. There are three original deities—Brahmā, Viṣṇu and Maheśvara. Hiranyakāśipu knew that Brahmā would not kill him, but he also wanted not to be killed by Lord Viṣṇu or Lord Śiva. Consequently, he prayed for such a benediction. Thus Hiranyakāśipu thought himself securely protected from any kind of death caused by any living entity within this universe. He also carefully guarded against natural death, which might take place within his house or outside of the house.

TEXTS 37–38
vyasubhir vāsumadbhir vā
surāsura-mahoragaiḥ
apratisvandvataṁ yuddhe
aiṣa-patyam ca dehinām
sarveśāṁ loka-pālānāṁ
mahimāṁ yathātmannāḥ
tapo-yoga-prabhāvāṇāṁ
yan na riśyati karhicit

vyasubhiḥ—by things that have no life; vā—or; asumadbhiḥ—by entities that have life; vā—or; sura—by the demigods; asura—the demons; mahā-uragaib—by the great serpents who live on the lower planets; apratisvandvataṁ—without a rival; yuddhe—in battle; aiṣa-patyam—supremacy; ca—and; dehinām—over those who have material bodies; sarveśāṁ—of all; loka-pālānāṁ—the predominating deities of all planets; mahimāṁ—glory; yathā—just as; ātmannāḥ—of yourself; tapaḥ-yoga-prabhāvāṇāṁ—of those whose power is obtained by austerities and the practice of mystic yoga; yat—which; na—never; riśyati—is destroyed; karhicit—at any time.

TRANSLATION

Grant me that I not meet death from any entity, living or nonliving. Grant me, further, that I not be killed by any demigod or demon or by any great snake from the lower planets. Since no one can kill you in the battlefield, you have no competitor. Therefore, grant me the benediction that I too may have no rival. Give me sole lordship over all the living entities and presiding deities, and give me all the glories obtained by that position. Furthermore, give me all the mystic powers attained by long austerities and the practice of yoga, for these cannot be lost at any time.

PURPORT

Lord Brahmā obtained his supreme position due to long austerities and penances, mystic yoga, meditation and so on. Hiranyakaśipu wanted a similar position. The ordinary powers achieved by mystic yoga,
austerities and other processes are sometimes vanquished, but the powers obtained by the mercy of the Lord are never vanquished. Hiranyakāśipu, therefore, wanted a benediction that would never be vanquished.

Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports of the Seventh Canto, Third Chapter, of the Śrimad-Bhāgavatam, entitled “Hiranyakāśipu’s Plan to Become Immortal.”
CHAPTER FOUR

Hiranyakaśipu Terrorizes the Universe

This chapter fully describes how Hiranyakaśipu obtained power from Lord Brahmā and misused it by harassing all the living entities within this universe.

By severe austerities, Hiranyakaśipu satisfied Lord Brahmā and obtained the benedictions he desired. After he received these benedictions, his body, which had been almost entirely consumed, was revived with full beauty and a luster like gold. Nonetheless, he continued to be envious of Lord Viṣṇu, unable to forget Lord Viṣṇu’s having killed his brother. Hiranyakaśipu conquered everyone in the ten directions and the three worlds and brought all living entities, both demigods and asuras, under his control. Becoming the master of all places, including the residence of Indra, whom he had driven out, he began enjoying life in great luxury and thus became mad. All the demigods but Lord Viṣṇu, Lord Brahmā and Lord Śiva came under his control and began serving him, but despite all his material power he was dissatisfied because he was always puffed up, proud of transgressing the Vedic regulations. All the brāhmaṇas were dissatisfied with him, and they cursed him with determination. Eventually, all the living entities within the universe, represented by the demigods and sages, prayed to the Supreme Lord for relief from Hiranyakaśipu’s rule.

Lord Viṣṇu informed the demigods that they and the other living entities would be saved from the fearful conditions created by Hiranyakaśipu. Since Hiranyakaśipu was the oppressor of all the demigods, the followers of the Vedas, the cows, the brāhmaṇas and the religious, saintly persons, and since he was envious of the Supreme Lord, he would naturally be killed very soon. Hiranyakaśipu’s last exploit would be to torment his own son Prahlāda, who was a mahā-bhāgavata, an exalted Vaiṣṇava. Then his life would end. When the demigods were thus reassured by the Supreme Personality of Godhead, everyone was satisfied, knowing that the miseries inflicted upon them by Hiranyakaśipu would come to an end.
Finally, Nārada Muni describes the characteristics of Prahlāda Mahārāja, the son of Hiranyakaśipu, and describes how his father envied his own qualified son. In this way the chapter ends.

TEXT 1

श्रीनारद उवाच
एवं बुङ्ग: श्रत्सूतितिर्मण्यकुशिकरेय |
प्रदातस्यपि श्रीतो वरस्तस्य सुदुर्लभान || 1 ||

sri-nārada uvāca
evarī vṛtaḥ sata-dhṛtir
hiranyakaśipor atha
prādāt tat-tapasā prīto
varāṁs tasya sudurlabhān

śrī-nāradaḥ uvāca—Śrī Nārada Muni said; evam—thus; vṛtaḥ—solicited; sata-dhṛtih—Lord Brahmā; hiranyakaśipoh—of Hiranyakaśipu; atha—then; prādāt—delivered; tat—his; tapasā—by the difficult austerities; prīto—being pleased; varāṁ—benedictions; tasya—unto Hiranyakaśipu; su-durlabhān—very rarely obtained.

TRANSLATION

Nārada Muni continued: Lord Brahmā was very much satisfied by Hiranyakaśipu’s austerities, which were difficult to perform. Therefore, when solicited for benedictions, he indeed granted them, although they were rarely to be achieved.

TEXT 2

श्रीमहोरवाय
तातेमे दुर्लभा: पुंसां यानृ ब्रजीरे वरानृ मम ||
तथापि वितराम्यज वरानृ यथापि दुर्लभान || 2 ||
śrī-brahmōvāca
tātēme durlabhāḥ puṁsāṁ
yān vrñīse varān mama
tathāpi vitarāmy aṅga
varān yadyaṁi durlabhāṁ

śrī-brahmā uvāca—Lord Brahmā said; tāta—O dear son; ime—all these; durlabhāḥ—very rarely obtained; puṁsāṁ—by men; yān—those which; vrñīse—you ask; varān—benedictions; mama—from me; tathāpi—still; vitarāmi—I shall deliver; aṅga—O Hiranyakaśipu; varān—the benedictions; yadyaṁi—although; durlabhāṁ—not generally available.

TRANSLATION
Lord Brahmā said: O Hiranyakaśipu, these benedictions for which you have asked are difficult to obtain for most men. Nonetheless, O my son, I shall grant you them although they are generally not available.

PURPORT
Material benedictions are not always exactly worthy of being called benedictions. If one possesses more and more, a benediction itself may become a curse, for just as achieving material opulence in this material world requires great strength and endeavor, maintaining it also requires great endeavor. Lord Brahmā informed Hiranyakaśipu that although he was ready to offer him whatever he had asked, the result of the benedictions would be very difficult for Hiranyakaśipu to maintain. Nonetheless, since Brahmā had promised, he wanted to grant all the benedictions asked. The word durlabhāṁ indicates that one should not take benedictions one cannot enjoy peacefully.

TEXT 3
ततो जगाम भगवानमोघायहो विषु: ।
पुजितोवर्तयेण स्तूयमान: प्रजेश्वरे: ॥ ३ ॥
Then Lord Brahmā, who awards infallible benedictions, departed, being worshiped by the best of the demons, Hiranyakāśipu, and being praised by great sages and saintly persons.

**TRANSLATION**

Then Lord Brahmā, who awards infallible benedictions, departed, being worshiped by the best of the demons, Hiranyakāśipu, and being praised by great sages and saintly persons.

**TEXT 4**

```
evaṁ labdha-varo daityo
bibhṛad dhemamayaṁ vapuḥ
bhagavaty akarot dvesaṁ
bhrātur vadham anusmaran
```

*evam*—thus; *labdha-varaḥ*—having obtained his desired boon; *daityaḥ*—Hiranyakāśipu; *bibhṛat*—acquiring; *hema-mayaṁ*—possessing the luster of gold; *vapuḥ*—a body; *bhagavati*—unto Lord Viṣṇu, the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *akarot*—maintained; *dvesaṁ*—envy; *bhrātur vadham*—the killing of his brother; *anusmaran*—always thinking of.

**TRANSLATION**

The demon Hiranyakāśipu, having thus been blessed by Lord Brahmā and having acquired a lustrous golden body, continued to
remember the death of his brother and therefore be envious of Lord Viṣṇu.

**PURPORT**

A demoniac person, in spite of acquiring all the opulences possible to obtain in this universe, continues to be envious of the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

**TEXTS 5–7**

sa vijitya disah sarvah
lokams ca trin mahasurah
devasura-manusyendra-
gandharva-garuḍoragañ
diddha-cārana-vidyādhran
r̥ṣin pitṛ-patīn manūn
yakṣa-rakṣah-piśācesān
preta-bhūta-patīn api
sarva-sattva-patīn jītvā
vaśam āniya viśva-jit
jahāra loka-pālānāṁ
sthānāni saha tejasā

saḥ—he (Hiranyakaśipu); viṣṇiṭa—conquering; disah—the directions; sarvah—all; lokan—planetary systems; ca—and; trin—three (upper, lower and middle); mahā-asurah—the great demon; deva—the demigods; asura—the demons; manusya—of the human beings;
indra—the kings; gandharva—the Gandharvas; garuḍa—the Garuḍas; uraga—the great serpents; siddha—the Siddhas; cārana—the Cāraṇas; vidyādhrān—the Vidyādharas; rṣīn—the great sages and saintly persons; pitṛ-pātīn—Yamarāja and the other leaders of the Pitas; manūn—all the different Manus; yakṣa—the Yakṣas; rakṣaḥ—the Rākṣasas; piśāca-śān—the leaders of Piśācaloka; preta—of the Pretas; bhūta—and of the Bhūtas; patīn—the masters; api—also; sarvā-sattva-pātīn—the masters of all the different planets; jītā—conquering; vaśam āniya—bringing under control; viśva-jīt—the conqueror of the whole universe; jahāra—usurped; loka-pālanām—of the demigods who manage the universal affairs; sthānāni—the places; saha—with; tejasā—all their power.

TRANSLATION

Hiranyakaśipu became the conqueror of the entire universe. Indeed, that great demon conquered all the planets in the three worlds—upper, middle and lower—including the planets of the human beings, the Gandharvas, the Garuḍas, the great serpents, the Siddhas, Cāraṇas and Vidyādharas, the great saints, Yamarāja, the Manus, the Yakṣas, the Rākṣasas, the Piśācas and their masters, and the masters of the ghosts and Bhūtas. He defeated the rulers of all the other planets where there are living entities and brought them under his control. Conquering the abodes of all, he seized their power and influence.

PURPORT

The word garuḍa in this verse indicates that there are planets of great birds like Garuḍa. Similarly, the word uraga indicates that there are planets of enormous serpents. Such a description of the various planets of the universe may challenge modern scientists who think that all planets but this earth are vacant. These scientists claim to have launched excursions to the moon, where they have found no living entities but only big craters full of dust and stone, although in fact the moon is so brilliant that it acts like the sun in illuminating the entire universe. Of course, it is not possible to convince modern scientists of the Vedic information about the universe. Nonetheless, we are not very much impressed
by the words of scientists who say that all other planets are vacant and that only the earth is full of living entities.

TEXT 8

Hiranyakasipu Terrorizes the Universe

TEXT 8

devodyāna-śriyā juśtam
adhyāste sma tri-piṣṭapam
mahendra-bhavanam sāksān
nirmitam viśvakarmaṇā
trailokya-lakṣmy-āyatanam
adhyuvāsākhilarddhimat

deva-udyāna—of the famous garden of the demigods; śriyā—by the opulences; juśtam—enriched; adhyāste sma—remained in; tri-piṣṭapam—the higher planetary system, where various demigods live; mahendra-bhavanam—the palace of Indra, the King of heaven; sāksāt—directly; nirmitam—constructed; viśvakarmaṇā—by the famous architect of the demigods, Viśvakarma; trailokya—of all the three worlds; lakṣmi-āyatanam—the residence of the goddess of fortune; adhyuvāsa—lived in; akhila-rddhi-mat—possessing the opulence of the entire universe.

TRANSLATION

Hiranyakasipu, who possessed all opulence, began residing in heaven, with its famous Nandana garden, which is enjoyed by the demigods. In fact, he resided in the most opulent palace of Indra, the King of heaven. The palace had been directly constructed by the demigod architect Viśvakarma and was as beautifully made as if the goddess of fortune of the entire universe resided there.

PURPORT

From this description it appears that all the heavenly planets of the upper planetary system are thousands upon thousands of times more
opulent than the lower planetary system in which we live. Viśvakarmā, the famous heavenly architect, is known as the constructor of many wonderful buildings in the upper planets, where there are not only beautiful buildings, but also many opulent gardens and parks, which are described as nandana-devodyāna, gardens quite fit to be enjoyed by the demigods. This description of the upper planetary system and its opulences is to be understood from authoritative scriptures like the Vedic literatures. Telescopes and the other imperfect instruments of scientists are inadequate for evaluating the upper planetary system. Although such instruments are needed because the vision of the so-called scientists is imperfect, the instruments themselves are also imperfect. Therefore the upper planets cannot be appraised by imperfect men using imperfect man-made instruments. Direct information received from the Vedic literature, however, is perfect. We therefore cannot accept the statement that there are no opulent residences on planets other than this earth.

TEXTS 9–12

yatra vidruma-sopāna
mahā-mārakatā bhuvah
yatra sphāṭika-kudāyāni
vaidūrya-stambha-panktayah
yatra citra-vitānāṇī
padmarāgāsanāṇi ca
payā-phaṇa-nibhaḥ śaṇyā
muktādāma-paricchadāh

kujadbhir nūpurair devyaḥ
śabda-yantya itas tataḥ
ratna-sthaliṣu paśyanti
sudatiḥ sundaram mukham
tasmin mahendra-bhavane mahā-balo
mahā-manā nirjita-loka eka-rāṭ
reme 'bhivandyāṅghri-yugaḥ surādibhiḥ
pratāpitair īrjita-caṇḍa-śāsanaḥ

**TRANSLATION**

The steps of King Indra’s residence were made of coral, the floor was bedecked with invaluable emeralds, the walls were of...
crystal, and the columns of vaidūrya stone. The wonderful canopies were beautifully decorated, the seats were bedecked with rubies, and the silk bedding, as white as foam, was decorated with pearls. The ladies of the palace, who were blessed with beautiful teeth and the most wonderfully beautiful faces, walked here and there in the palace, their ankle bells tinkling melodiously, and saw their own beautiful reflections in the gems. The demigods, however, being very much oppressed, had to bow down and offer obeisances at the feet of Hiranyakaśipu, who chastised the demigods very severely and for no reason. Thus Hiranyakaśipu lived in the palace and severely ruled everyone.

PURPORT

Hiraṇyakaśipu was so powerful in the heavenly planets that all the demigods except Lord Brahmā, Lord Śiva and Lord Viṣṇu were forced to engage in his service. Indeed, they were afraid of being severely punished if they disobeyed him. Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravartī has compared Hiranyakaśipu to Mahārāja Vena, who was also atheistic and scornful of the ritualistic ceremonies mentioned in the Vedas. Yet Mahārāja Vena was afraid of some of the great sages such as Bhṛgu, whereas Hiranyakaśipu ruled in such a way that everyone feared him but Lord Viṣṇu, Lord Brahmā and Lord Śiva. Hiraṇyakaśipu was so alert against being burnt to ashes by the anger of great sages like Bhṛgu that by dint of austerity he surpassed their power and placed even them under his subordination. It appears that even in the higher planetary systems, to which people are promoted by pious activities, disturbances are created by asuras like Hiranyakaśipu. No one in the three worlds can live in peace and prosperity without disturbance.

TEXT 13

तमत्त्र वर्ण प्रहोलदगतिर्मी
विहृतानाश्रस्मश्रेष्ठभिष्णुः ।
उपस्तोपायनपरिभिरिना
शिष्यवेदयोगवज्जेयां पदम्।१३१॥
tam aṅga mattaṁ madhunoru-gandhinā
vivṛtta-tāmrākṣam aśeṣa-dhiṣṇya-pāḥ
upāsatopāyana-pāṇibhir vinā
tribhis tapo-yoga-balaujasāṁ padam

tam—him (Hiṁyakaśipu); aṅga—O dear King; mattam—intoxicated; madhunā—by wine; uru-gandhinā—strong-smelling; vivṛtta—rolling; tāmrā-akṣam—having eyes like copper; aśeṣa-dhiṣṇya-pāḥ—the principal men of all the planets; upāsata—worshiped; upāyana—full with paraphernalia; pāṇibhiṁ—by their own hands; vinā—without; tribhiḥ—the three principal deities (Lord Viṣṇu, Lord Brahmā and Lord Śiva); tapah—of austerity; yoga—mystic power; bala—bodily strength; ojasām—and power of the senses; padam—the abode.

TRANSLATION
O my dear King, Hiṁyakaśipu was always drunk on strong-smelling wines and liquors, and therefore his coppery eyes were always rolling. Nonetheless, because he had powerfully executed great austerities in mystic yoga, although he was abominable, all but the three principal demigods—Lord Brahmā, Lord Śiva and Lord Viṣṇu—personally worshiped him to please him by bringing him various presentations with their own hands.

PURPORT
In the Skanda Purāṇa there is this description: upāyanam daduḥ sarve vinā devān hiranyakah. Hiranyakaśipu was so powerful that everyone but the three principal demigods—namely Lord Brahmā, Lord Śiva and Lord Viṣṇu—engaged in his service. Madhvācārya says, ādityā vasavo rudrās tri-vidhā hi surā yataḥ. There are three kinds of demigods—the Ādityas, the Vasus and the Rudras—beneath whom are the other demigods, like the Maruts and Sādhyas (marutaś caiva viśve ca sādhyāś caiva ca tad-gatāḥ). Therefore all the demigods are called tri-piṣṭapa, and the same word tri applies to Lord Brahmā, Lord Śiva and Lord Viṣṇu.
TEXT 14

jagur mahendra-asanam ojasā sthitam
viśvāvasus tumburur asmad-ādayah
gandharva-siddhā rṣayo 'stuvan muhur
vidyādharās cāpsarasaś ca pāṇḍava

jaguḥ—sung of the glories; mahendra-āsanam—the throne of King Indra; ojasā—by personal power; sthitam—situated on; viśvāvasuḥ—the chief singer of the Gandharvas; tumburuḥ—another Gandharva singer; asmat-ādayah—including ourselves (Nārada and others also glorified Hiranyaakaśipu); gandharva—the inhabitants of Gandharvaloka; siddhāḥ—the inhabitants of Siddhaloka; rṣayāḥ—the great sages and saintly persons; astuvan—offered prayers; muhur—again and again; vidyādharāḥ—the inhabitants of Vidyādharaloka; ca—and; apsarasāḥ—the inhabitants of Apsaraloka; ca—and; pāṇḍava—O descendant of Pāṇḍu.

TRANSLATION

O Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira, descendant of Pāṇḍu, by dint of his personal power, Hiranyaakaśipu, being situated on the throne of King Indra, controlled the inhabitants of all the other planets. The two Gandharvas Viśvāvasu and Tumburu, I myself and the Vidyādharas, Apsaras and sages all offered prayers to him again and again just to glorify him.

PURPORT

The asuras sometimes become so powerful that they can engage even Nārada Muni and similar devotees in their service. This does not mean that Nārada was subordinate to Hiranyaakaśipu. Sometimes, however, it so happens in this material world that great personalities, even great devotees, can also be controlled by the asuras.
TEXT 15

स एव वर्णाश्रमिभः क्रातुभिरश्रीदिशः ।
इण्यानो हविरागानश्च । स्वेन तेजसः ॥ १५१॥

sa eva varṇāśramibhiḥ
kratubhir bhūri-dakṣinaiḥ
ijyamāno havir-bhāgān
agraḥīt svena tejasā

sah—he ( Hiranyakaśipu); eva—indeed; varṇa-āśramibhiḥ—by persons who strictly followed the regulative principles of the four varṇas and four āśramas; kratubhiḥ—by ritualistic ceremonies; bhūri—abundant; dakṣinaiḥ—offered with gifts; ijjamānaḥ—being worshiped; havīḥ-bhāgān—the portions of the oblations; agrahīt—usurped; svena—by his own; tejasā—prowess.

TRANSLATION

Being worshiped by sacrifices offered with great gifts by those who strictly followed the principles of varṇa and āśrama, Hiranyakaśipu, instead of offering shares of the oblations to the demigods, accepted them himself.

TEXT 16

अक्रष्टयां तयासीतु तसदीपवती मही ।
तथा कामदुधा गावो नानाश्चर्यपदं नमः ॥ १६॥

akrṣṭa-pacyā tasyāsit
sapta-dvīpavati mahī
tathā kāma-dughā gāvo
nānāścarya-podāṁ nabhaḥ

akrṣṭa-pacyā—bearing grains without being cultivated or plowed; tasya—of Hiranyakaśipu; āsīt—was; sapta-dvīpa-vati—consisting of seven islands; mahī—the earth; tathā—so much so: kāma-dughāḥ—
which can deliver as much milk as one desires; gāvah—cows; nānā—various; āścarya-padam—wonderful things; nabhaḥ—the sky.

**TRANSLATION**

As if in fear of Hiranyakaśipu, the planet earth, which consists of seven islands, delivered food grains without being plowed. Thus it resembled cows like the surabhi of the spiritual world or the kāma-dugha of heaven. The earth yielded sufficient food grains, the cows supplied abundant milk, and outer space was beautifully decorated with wonderful phenomena.

**TEXT 17**

ratnākarāḥ ca ratnaughārin ca tat-patnyaḥ coher ūrmibhiḥ kṣāra-sidhu-ghrta-kṣaudra-dadhi-kṣirāmṛtodakāḥ

ratnākarāḥ—the seas and oceans; ca—and; ratna-oghān—various kinds of gems and valuable stones; tat-patnyaḥ—the wives of the oceans and seas, namely the rivers; ca—also; ūhuḥ—carried; ūrmibhiḥ—by their waves; kṣāra—the salt ocean; sidhu—the ocean of wine; ghrta—the ocean of clarified butter; kṣaudra—the ocean of sugarcane juice; dadhi—the ocean of yogurt; kṣīra—the ocean of milk; amṛta—and the very sweet ocean; udakāḥ—water.

**TRANSLATION**

By the flowing of their waves, the various oceans of the universe, along with their tributaries, the rivers, which are compared to their wives, supplied various kinds of gems and jewels for Hiranyakaśipu’s use. These oceans were the oceans of salt water, sugarcane juice, wine, clarified butter, milk, yogurt, and sweet water.
The water of the seas and oceans of this planet, of which we have experience, are salty, but other planets within the universe contain oceans of sugarcane juice, liquor, ghee, milk and sweet water. The rivers are figuratively described as wives of the oceans and seas because they glide down to the oceans and seas as tributaries, like the wives attached to their husbands. Modern scientists attempt excursions to other planets, but they have no information of how many different types of oceans and seas there are within the universe. According to their experience, the moon is full of dust, but this does not explain how it gives us soothing rays from a distance of millions of miles. As far as we are concerned, we follow the authority of Vyāsadeva and Śukadeva Gosvāmi, who have described the universal situation according to the Vedic literature. These authorities differ from modern scientists who conclude from their imperfect sensual experience that only this planet is inhabited by living beings whereas the other planets are all vacant or full of dust.

**TRANSLATION**

The valleys between the mountains became fields of pleasure for Hiraṇyakaśipu, by whose influence all the trees and plants
produced fruits and flowers profusely in all seasons. The qualities of pouring water, drying and burning, which are all qualities of the three departmental heads of the universe—namely Indra, Vāyu and Agni—were all directed by Hiranyakaśipu alone, without assistance from the demigods.

PURPORT

It is said in the beginning of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, tejo-vāri-mṛdām yathā vinimayāḥ: this material world is conducted by fire, water and earth, which combine and take shape. Here it is mentioned that the three modes of nature (prthag guṇān) act under the direction of different demigods. For example, King Indra is in charge of pouring water, the demigod Vāyu controls the air and dries up the water, whereas the demigod controlling fire burns everything. Hiranyakaśipu, however, by dint of his austere performance of mystic yoga, became so powerful that he alone took charge of everything, without assistance from the demigods.

TEXT 19

śrutaṁ niṣṭiptakubekaśraṁ viṣayaṁ pṛyaṁ
yathṣaṇeṣu śuddhaṁ nāturpyad ajitendriyaṁ

sa itthāṁ nirjīta-kakub
eka-rāṭ viṣayān priyān
yathopajānam bhuñjāno
nāturpyad ajitendriyaṁ

śaḥ—he (Hiranyakaśipu); itthāṁ—thus; nirjīta—conquered; kakub—all directions within the universe; eka-rāṭ—the one emperor of the whole universe; viṣayān—material sense objects; priyān—very pleasing; yathā-upajānam—as much as possible; bhuñjānāḥ—enjoying; na—did not; atrpyat—was satisfied; ajīta-indriyaḥ—being unable to control the senses.

TRANSLATION

In spite of achieving the power to control in all directions and in spite of enjoying all types of dear sense gratification as much as
possible, Hiranyakaśipu was dissatisfied because instead of controlling his senses he remained their servant.

PURPORT

This is an example of asuric life. Atheists can advance materially and create an extremely comfortable situation for the senses, but because they are controlled by the senses, they cannot be satisfied. This is the effect of modern civilization. Materialists are very much advanced in enjoying money and women, yet dissatisfaction prevails within human society because human society cannot be happy and peaceful without Kṛṣṇa consciousness. As far as material sense gratification is concerned, materialists may go on increasing their enjoyment as far as they can imagine, but because people in such a material condition are servants of their senses, they cannot be satisfied. Hiranyakaśipu was a vivid example of this dissatisfied state of humanity.

TEXT 20

एवमैस्वर्यमत्तस्य द्रप्तस्योऽच्छास्वति
कालमहान्यतीययायब्रह्मासपामुपेयुषः

evam aiśvarya-mattasya
drptasyocchāstra-vartinah
kālo mahān vyatīyāya
brahma-śāpam upeyusah

evam—thus; aiśvarya-mattasya—of one who was intoxicated by opulences; drptasya—greatly proud; ut-śāstra-vartinah—transgressing the regulative principles mentioned in the śāstras; kālaḥ—duration of time; mahān—a great; vyatīyāya—passed; brahma-śāpam—a curse by exalted brāhmaṇas; upeyusah—having obtained.

TRANSLATION

Hiranyakaśipu thus passed a long time being very much proud of his opulences and transgressing the laws and regulations mentioned in the authoritative śāstras. He was therefore subjected to a curse by the four Kumāras, who were great brāhmaṇas.
PURPORT

There have been many instances in which demons, after achieving material opulences, have become extremely proud, so much so that they have transgressed the laws and regulations given in the authoritative sāstras. Hiranyakāśipu acted in this way. As stated in Bhagavad-gītā (16.23):

\[\text{yah sāstra-vidhim utsṛjya}\
\text{vartate kāma-kārataḥ}\
\text{na sa siddhim avāpnoti}\
\text{na sukham na parāṁ gatim}\]

“He who discards scriptural injunctions and acts according to his own whims attains neither perfection, nor happiness, nor the supreme destination.” The word sāstra refers to that which controls our activities. We cannot violate or transgress the laws and regulative principles mentioned in the sāstras. Bhagavad-gītā repeatedly confirms this.

\[\text{tasmāc chāstraṁ pramāṇaṁ te}\
\text{kāryākārya-vyavasthitau}\
\text{jnātvā sāstra-vidhānoktam}\
\text{karma kartum ihārasi}\]

“One should understand what is duty and what is not duty by the regulations of the scriptures. Knowing such rules and regulations, one should act so that he may gradually be elevated.” (Bg. 16.24) One should act according to the direction of the sāstra, but the material energy is so powerful that as soon as one becomes materially opulent, he begins to transgress the sāstric laws. As soon as one transgresses the laws of sāstra, he immediately enters upon the path of destruction.

TEXT 21

तथोपन्यद्वृद्धसंविषयः सर्वे लोकः सपालकः ।
अन्यर्नालब्ध्यारणः शरण यथुच्च्युतमु ॥ २१ ॥
Everyone, including the rulers of the various planets, was extremely distressed because of the severe punishment inflicted upon them by Hiranyakasipu. Fearful and disturbed, unable to find any other shelter, they at last surrendered to the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Viṣṇu.

**PURPORT**

Lord Kṛṣṇa says in Bhagavad-gītā (5.29):

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{bhoktāraṁ yajña-tapasāṁ} \\
\text{sarva-loka-maheśvaram} \\
\text{suhrdaṁ sarva-bhūtanāṁ} \\
\text{jñātvā māṁ śāntim ācchati}
\end{align*}
\]

"The sages, knowing Me as the ultimate purpose of all sacrifices and austerities, the Supreme Lord of all planets and demigods and the benefactor and well-wisher of all living entities, attain peace from the pangs of material miseries." The Supreme Personality of Godhead, Kṛṣṇa, is actually the best friend of everyone. In a condition of distress or misery, one wants to seek shelter of a well-wishing friend. The well-wishing friend of the perfect order is Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. Therefore all the inhabitants of the various planets, being unable to find any other shelter, were obliged to seek shelter at the lotus feet of the supreme friend. If from the very beginning we seek shelter of the supreme friend, there
will be no cause of danger. It is said that if a dog is swimming in the water and one wants to cross the ocean by catching hold of the dog’s tail, certainly he is foolish. Similarly, if in distress one seeks shelter of a demigod, he is foolish, for his efforts will be fruitless. In all circumstances, one should seek shelter of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Then there will be no danger under any circumstances.

**TEXTS 22-23**

\[
\begin{align*}
tasyai namo 'stu kāṣṭhāyai \\
yatrātmā harir īśvarah \\
yad gatvā na nivartante \\
sāntāḥ sannyāsino 'malāḥ \\
itī te samyatātmānāḥ \\
samāhita-dhiyo 'malāḥ \\
upasthur hṛṣikeśam \\
vinidrā vāyu-bhojanāḥ
\end{align*}
\]

tasyai—unto that; namah—our respectful obeisances; astu—let there be; kāṣṭhāyai—direction; yatra—wherein; ātmā—the Supersoul; hariḥ—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; īśvarah—the supreme controller; yat—which; gatvā—approaching; na—never; nivartante—return; sāntāḥ—peaceful; sannyāsinah—saintly persons in the renounced order of life; amalāḥ—pure; iti—thus; te—they; samyata-ātmānāḥ—having controlled minds; samāhita—steadied; dhiyāḥ—in­
telligences; amalāḥ—purified; upasthuh—worshiped; hṛṣikeśam—
the master of the senses; vinidrā—without sleeping; vāyu-bhojanāḥ—
eating only air.
TRANSLATION

“Let us offer our respectful obeisances unto that direction where the Supreme Personality of Godhead is situated, where those purified souls in the renounced order of life, the great saintly persons, go, and from which, having gone, they never return.” Without sleep, fully controlling their minds, and living on only their breath, the predominating deities of the various planets began worshiping Hṛṣikeśa with this meditation.

PURPORT

The two words tasyai kāśṭhāyai are very significant. Everywhere, in every direction, in every heart and in every atom, the Supreme Personality of Godhead is situated in His features as Brahman and Paramātmā. Then what is the purpose of saying tasyai kāśṭhāyai—“in that direction where Hari is situated”? During Hiranyakaśipu’s time, his influence was everywhere, but he could not force his influence into the places where the Supreme Personality of Godhead had His pastimes. For example, on this earth there are such places as Vṛndāvana and Ayodhyā, which are called dhāmas. In the dhāma, there is no influence from Kaliyuga or any demon. If one takes shelter of such a dhāma, worship of the Lord becomes very easy, and resultant spiritual advancement quickly takes place. In fact, in India one may still go to Vṛndāvana and similar places to achieve the results of spiritual activities quickly.

TEXT 24

तेशायाविरमृद्धार्यं अरुपं मेघनिःखना ।
सचादयनं क्रुः सापुतापभयन्ति ||२४||

teśām āvirabhūd vāṇī
arūpā megha-niḥsvanā
sannādayantī kakubhaḥ
sādhunām abhayāṅkari

teśām—in front of all of them; āvirabhūt—appeared; vāṇī—a voice; arūpā— without a form; megha-niḥsvanā—resounding like the sound of
Then there appeared before them a transcendental sound vibration, emanating from a personality not visible to material eyes. The voice was as grave as the sound of a cloud, and it was very encouraging, driving away all fear.

**TEXTS 25–26**

\[
\text{mā bhaiṣṭa vibudha-śreṣṭhāḥ sarveṣāṁ bhadram astu vah mā dharmam hi bhūtānāṁ sarva-śreyopapattaye}\\
\text{jñātam etasya daurātmyam daiteyāpasadasya yat tasya śāntīṁ karisyāmi kālam tāvat pratikṣata}
\]

\[\text{mā—do not; bhaiṣṭa—fear; vibudha-śreṣṭhāḥ—O best of learned persons; sarveṣāṁ—of all; bhadram—the good fortune; astu—let there be; vah—unto you; mat-darśanam—the seeing of Me (or offering of prayers to Me or hearing about Me, all of which are absolute); hi—indeed; bhūtānāṁ—of all living entities; sarva-śreyā—of all good fortune; upapattaye—for the attainment; jñātam—known; etasya—of this; daurātmyam—the nefarious activities; daiteyāpasadasya—of the great demon, Hiranyakaśipu; yat—which; tasya—of this; śāntim—cessation; karisyāmi—I shall make; kālam—time; tāvat—until that; pratikṣata—just wait.}\]
TRANSLATION

The voice of the Lord vibrated as follows: O best of learned persons, do not fear! I wish all good fortune to you. Become My devotees by hearing and chanting about Me and offering Me prayers, for these are certainly meant to award benedictions to all living entities. I know all about the activities of Hiranyakasipu and shall surely stop them very soon. Please wait patiently until that time.

PURPORT

Sometimes people are very much eager to see God. In considering the word mad-darśanam, "seeing Me," which is mentioned in this verse, one should note that in Bhagavad-gītā the Lord says, bhaktyā mām abhijānāti. In other words, the ability to understand the Supreme Personality of Godhead or to see Him or talk with Him depends on one’s advancement in devotional service, which is called bhakti. In bhakti there are nine different activities: sravanāṁ kīrtanāṁ viṣṇuḥ smarāṇaṁ pāda-sevanāṁ/ arcanāṁ vandanaṁ dāsyam sakhyam ātma-nivedanāṁ. Because all these devotional activities are absolute, there is no fundamental difference between worshiping the Deity in the temple, seeing Him and chanting His glories. Indeed, all of these are ways of seeing Him, for everything done in devotional service is a means of direct contact with the Lord. The vibration of the Lord’s voice appeared in the presence of all the devotees, and although the person vibrating the sound was unseen to them, they were meeting or seeing the Lord because they were offering prayers and because the vibration of the Lord was present. Contrary to the laws of the material world, there is no difference between seeing the Lord, offering prayers and hearing the transcendental vibration. Pure devotees, therefore, are fully satisfied by glorifying the Lord. Such glorification is called kīrtana. Performing kīrtana and hearing the vibration of the sound Hare Kṛṣṇa is actually seeing the Supreme Personality of Godhead directly. One must realize this position, and then one will be able to understand the absolute nature of the Lord’s activities.

TEXT 27

यदा देवदेशु देशं गोपु विद्वेशु साहुः।
धर्मेमार्पिनं विद्वेशः सवा आशु विनयतिः॥२७॥
TRANSLATION

When one is envious of the demigods, who represent the Supreme Personality of Godhead, of the Vedas, which give all knowledge, of the cows, brahmanas, Vaiśṇavas and religious principles, and ultimately of Me, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, he and his civilization will be vanquished without delay.

TEXT 28

nirvairāya praśāntāya
sva-sutāya mahātmane
prahrādāya yadā druhyet
dhanīṣye 'pi varorjitaṁ

nirvairāya—who is without enemies; praśāntāya—very sober and peaceful; sva-sutāya—unto his own son; mahā-ātmane—who is a great devotee; prahrādāya—Prahlāda Mahārāja; yadā—when; druhyet—will commit violence; haniṣye—I shall kill; api—although; vara-ūrjitaṁ—blessed by the boons of Lord Brahmā.
TRANSLATION

When Hiranyakaśipu teases the great devotee Prahlāda, his own son, who is peaceful and sober and who has no enemy, I shall kill Hiranyakaśipu immediately, despite the benedictions of Brahmā.

PURPORT

Of all sinful activities, an offense to a pure devotee, or Vaiṣṇava, is the most severe. An offense at the lotus feet of a Vaiṣṇava is so disastrous that Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu has compared it to a mad elephant that enters a garden and causes great havoc by uprooting many plants and trees. If one is an offender at the lotus feet of a brahmaṇa or Vaiṣṇava, his offenses uproot all his auspicious activities. One should therefore very carefully guard against committing vaisnava-aparādha, or offenses at the lotus feet of a Vaiṣṇava. Here the Lord clearly says that although Hiranyakaśipu had received benedictions from Lord Brahmā, these benedictions would be null and void as soon as he committed an offense at the lotus feet of Prahlāda Mahārāja, his own son. A Vaiṣṇava like Prahlāda Mahārāja is described herein as nirvaira, having no enemies. Elsewhere in Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam (3.25.21) it is said, ajāta-śatravah śāntah sādhavah sādhu-bhūsanah: a devotee has no enemies, he is peaceful, he abides by the scriptures, and all his characteristics are sublime. A devotee does not create enmity with anyone, but if someone becomes his enemy, that person will be vanquished by the Supreme Personality of Godhead, despite whatever benedictions he may have received from other sources. Hiranyakaśipu was certainly enjoying the fruitful results of his austerities, but here the Lord says that as soon as he committed an offense at the lotus feet of Prahlāda Mahārāja he would be ruined. One’s longevity, opulence, beauty, education and whatever else one may possess as a result of pious activities cannot protect one if one commits an offense at the lotus feet of a Vaiṣṇava. Despite whatever one possesses, if one offends the lotus feet of a Vaiṣṇava he will be vanquished.

TEXT 29

श्रीनारद उवाच
हिृतुका लोकगुणा तं प्रणय दिमौक्तः ।
न्यवत्तन्त गलोदेवा मेनिरे चाइरुं हत्युः ॥२९॥
śrī-nārada uvāca
ity uktā loka-guruṇā
tam praṇamya divaukasaḥ
nyavartanta gatodvegā
menire cāsuram hatam

śrī-nāradaḥ uvāca—the great saint Nārada Muni said; iti—thus; uktāḥ—addressed; loka-guruṇā—by the supreme spiritual master of everyone; tam—unto Him; praṇamya—offering obeisances; divaukasaḥ—all the demigods; nyavartanta—returned; gataudvegāḥ—relieved of all anxieties; menire—they considered; ca—also; asuram—the demon (Hiranyakaśipu); hatam—killed.

TRANSLATION
The great saint Nārada Muni continued: When the Supreme Personality of Godhead, the spiritual master of everyone, thus reassured all the demigods living in the heavenly planets, they offered their respectful obeisances unto Him and returned, confident that the demon Hiranyakaśipu was now practically dead.

PURPORT
The less intelligent men who are always busy worshiping the demigods should note that when the demigods are harassed by the demons, they approach the Supreme Personality of Godhead for relief. Since the demigods resort to the Supreme Personality of Godhead, why should the worshipers of the demigods not approach the Supreme Lord for whatever benefits they desire? Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam (2.3.10) says:

akāmaḥ sarva-kāmo vā
mokṣa-kāma udāra-dhiḥ
tīvraṇa bhakti-yogena
yajeta puruṣaṁ param

“Whether one desires everything or nothing, or whether he desires to merge into the existence of the Lord, he is intelligent only if he worships Lord Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, by rendering tran-
scendental loving service.” Whether one is a karmi, jñāni or yogī, if one wants a particular benediction fulfilled, even if it be material, one should approach the Supreme Lord and pray to Him, for then it will be fulfilled. There is no need to approach any demigod separately for the fulfillment of any desire.

**TRANSLATION**

Hiranyakaśipu had four wonderful, well-qualified sons, of whom the one named Prahlāda was the best. Indeed, Prahlāda was a reservoir of all transcendental qualities because he was an unalloyed devotee of the Personality of Godhead.

**PURPORT**

“In one who has unflinching devotional faith in Kṛṣṇa, all the good qualities of Kṛṣṇa and the demigods are consistently manifest.”
(Bhāg. 5.18.12) Prahlāda Mahārāja is praised herein for having all good qualities because of worshiping the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Therefore, a pure devotee, who has no motives, has all good qualities, material and spiritual. If one is spiritually advanced, being a staunch, liberal devotee of the Lord, all good qualities are manifest in his body. On the other hand, harāv abhaktasya kuto mahad-guṇāḥ: if one is not a devotee, even if he has some materially good qualities, they have no value. That is the verdict of the Vedas.

**TEXTS 31–32**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Text</th>
<th>Meaning</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>brahmaṇyaḥ śīla-sampannaḥ</td>
<td>cultured as a good brahmana; possessing all good qualities</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>satya-sandho jitendriyaḥ</td>
<td>determined to understand the Absolute Truth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ātmavat sarva-bhūtānām</td>
<td>fully controlling the senses and mind</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>eka-priya-suhrttamah</td>
<td>like the Supersoul</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dāsavat sannatāryāṅghriḥ</td>
<td>like a menial servant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pitṛvad dina-vatsalah</td>
<td>exactly like a father</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bhratravat sadrśe snigdho</td>
<td>at the lotus feet of great persons</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>guruṣv īśvara-bhāvanaḥ</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vidyārtha-rūpa-janmādhyo</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>māna-stambha-vivarjītaḥ</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Translation:**

**brahmaṇyaḥ**—cultured as a good *brahmana*; **śīla-sampannaḥ**—possessing all good qualities; **satya-sandho**—determined to understand the Absolute Truth; **jita-indriyaḥ**—fully controlling the senses and mind; **ātmavat**—like the Supersoul; **sarva-bhūtānām**—of all living entities; **eka-priya**—the one beloved; **suhrt-tamah**—the best friend; **dāsavat**—like a menial servant; **sannata**—always obedient; **ārya-āṅghriḥ**—at the lotus feet of great persons; **pitṛ-vat**—exactly like a father; **dīna-**
vatsalah—kind to the poor; bhrātr-vat—exactly like a brother; sadrṣe—to his equals; snigdhah—very affectionate; guruṣu—unto the spiritual masters; iśvara-bhāvanaḥ—who considered exactly like the Supreme Personality of Godhead; vidyā—education; artha—riches; rūpa—beauty; janma—aristocracy or nobility; ādhyāḥ—endowed with; māna—pride; stambha—impudence; vivarjitaḥ—completely free from.

TRANSLATION

[The qualities of Mahārāja Prahlāda, the son of Hiranyakṣipu, are described herewith.] He was completely cultured as a qualified brāhmaṇa, having very good character and being determined to understand the Absolute Truth. He had full control of his senses and mind. Like the Supersoul, he was kind to every living entity and was the best friend of everyone. To respectable persons he acted exactly like a menial servant, to the poor he was like a father, to his equals he was attached like a sympathetic brother, and he considered his teachers, spiritual masters and older Godbrothers to be as good as the Supreme Personality of Godhead. He was completely free from unnatural pride that might have arisen from his good education, riches, beauty, aristocracy and so on.

PURPORT

These are some of the qualifications of a Vaiṣṇava. A Vaiṣṇava is automatically a brāhmaṇa because a Vaiṣṇava has all the good qualities of a brāhmaṇa.

śamo damas tapah śaucam
kṣāntir ārjavam eva ca
jñānam vijñānam āstikyaṁ
brahma-karma svabhāva-jam

“Peacefulness, self-control, austerity, purity, tolerance, honesty, wisdom, knowledge, and religiousness—these are the qualities by which the brāhmaṇas work.” (Bg. 18.42) These qualities are manifest in the body of a Vaiṣṇava. Therefore a perfect Vaiṣṇava is also a perfect brāhmaṇa, as indicated here by the words brahmānyah śīla-sampannah. A Vaiṣṇava is always determined to understand the Absolute Truth, and
to understand the Absolute Truth one needs to have full control over his senses and mind. Prahlāda Mahārāja possessed all these qualities. A Vaiṣṇava is always a well-wisher to everyone. The six Gosvāmis, for example, are described in this way: dhīrādhīra-jana-priyau. They were popular with both the gentle and the ruffians. A Vaiṣṇava must be equal to everyone, regardless of one’s position. Ātmavat: a Vaiṣṇava should be like Paramātmā. Īśvarah sarva-bhūtānāṁ hṛd-deśe 'ṛjuna tiṣṭhati. Paramātmā does not hate anyone; indeed, He is in the heart of a brāhmaṇa, but he is also even in the heart of a pig. As the moon never refuses to distribute its pleasing rays even to the home of a cāṇḍāla, a Vaiṣṇava never refuses to act for everyone’s welfare. Therefore a Vaiṣṇava is always obedient to the spiritual master (ārya). The word ārya refers to one who is advanced in knowledge. One who is deficient in knowledge cannot be called ārya. At the present, however, the word ārya is used to refer to those who are godless. This is the unfortunate situation of Kali-yuga.

The word guru refers to the spiritual master who initiates his disciple into advancement in the science of Kṛṣṇa, or Kṛṣṇa consciousness, as stated by Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravartī Ṭhākura (śrī-bhagavān-mantropaḍeśake gurāv ity arthāḥ).

**TEXT 33**

नोद्विग्नाचित्तो व्यसनेषु निःस्पृहः ।
श्रुतेषु द्रष्टेषु गुणेष्ववस्तुतः ।
दान्तेन्द्रियप्राणशरीरीयोः सदा
प्रशान्तकामो रहितासुरोऽसुरः पूज ॥३३॥

nodvigna-citto vyasanesu nihśprahā
dṛṣṭeṣu dṛṣṭeṣu guṇesv avastu-drk
dāntendriya-prāṇa-śarīra-dhiḥ sadā
prasānta-kāmo rahitāsuro 'suraḥ

- na—not; udvigna—agitated; cittaḥ—whose consciousness;
- vyasanesu—in dangerous conditions; nihśprahā—without desire;
- śruteṣu—in things heard of (especially elevation to heavenly planets be-
cause of pious activities); *dr̥ṣteṣu*—as well as in temporal things seen; *guneṣu*—the objects of sense gratification under the modes of material nature; *avastu-dṛk*—seeing as if insubstantial; *dānta*—controlling; *indriya*—the senses; *prāna*—the living force; *śarīra*—the body; *dhiḥ*—and intelligence; *sada*—always; *praśānta*—quieted; *kāmaḥ*—whose material desires; *rahitā*—completely devoid of; *asuraḥ*—demoniac nature; *asuraḥ*—although born in a demoniac family.

**TRANSLATION**

Although Prahlāda Mahārāja was born in a family of asuras, he himself was not an asura but a great devotee of Lord Viṣṇu. Unlike the other asuras, he was never envious of Vaiṣṇavas. He was not agitated when put into danger, and he was neither directly nor indirectly interested in the fruitive activities described in the Vedas. Indeed, he considered everything material to be useless, and therefore he was completely devoid of material desires. He always controlled his senses and life air, and being of steady intelligence and determination, he subdued all lusty desires.

**PURPORT**

From this verse we discover that a man is not qualified or disqualified simply by birth. Prahlāda Mahārāja was an *asura* by birth, yet he possessed all the qualities of a perfect *brāhmaṇa* (*brahmanyaḥ śīla-sampannah*). Anyone can become a fully qualified *brāhmaṇa* under the direction of a spiritual master. Prahlāda Mahārāja provided a vivid example of how to think of the spiritual master and accept his directions calmly.

**TEXT 34**

\[
\begin{align*}
yasmin mahad-guṇā rājan \\
gṛhyante kavibhir muhuḥ \\
na te 'dhūnā pidhiyante \\
yathā bhagavatīśvare
\end{align*}
\]
yasmin—in whom; mahat-gunāḥ—exalted transcendental qualities; rājan—O King; grhyante—are glorified; kavibhiḥ—by persons who are thoughtful and advanced in knowledge; muhuḥ—always; na—not; te—these; adhunā—today; pidhiyante—are obscured; yathā—just as; bhagavati—in the Supreme Personality of Godhead; iśvare—the supreme controller.

TRANSLATION
O King, Prahlāda Mahārāja’s good qualities are still glorified by learned saints and Vaiṣṇavas. As all good qualities are always found existing in the Supreme Personality of Godhead, they also exist forever in His devotee Prahlāda Mahārāja.

PURPORT
From authoritative scripture it is learned that Prahlāda Mahārāja still lives in Vaikuṇṭhaloka as well as within this material world on the planet Sutala. This transcendental quality of existing simultaneously in different places is another qualification of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Goloka eva nivasaty akhilatma-bhūtah: the Lord appears in the core of everyone’s heart, yet He exists on His own planet, Goloka Vṛndāvana. A devotee acquires qualities almost the same as those of the Lord because of unalloyed devotional service. Ordinary living beings cannot be so qualified, but a devotee can be qualified like the Supreme Personality of Godhead, not in full but partially.

TEXT 35

yam sadhu-gathā-sadasi ripavo ’pi surā nṛpa
pratimānaṁ prakurvanṭi kim utāanye bhavādrśāh

yam—whom; sādu-gathā-sadasi—in an assembly where saintly persons gather or exalted characteristics are discussed; ripavāḥ—persons
who were supposed to have been Prahlāda Mahārāja's enemies (even such a devotee as Prahlāda Mahārāja had enemies, including even his own father); api—even; surāḥ—the demigods (the demigods are enemies of the demons, and since Prahlāda Mahārāja was born in a family of demons, the demigods should have been his enemies); nrpa—O King Yudhisṭhira; pratimāṇam—a substantial example of the best among the devotees; prakurvanti—they make; kim ute—what to speak of;anye—others; bhavādṛśāḥ—exalted personalities such as yourself.

TRANSLATION

In any assembly where there are discourses about saints and devotees, O King Yudhisṭhira, even the enemies of the demons, namely the demigods, what to speak of you, would cite Prahlāda Mahārāja as an example of a great devotee.

TEXT 36

guṇāir ālam asaṅkhyaeyai
māhātmyam tasya sūcyate
vāsudeve bhagavati
yasya naisargikī ratiḥ

guṇaiḥ—with spiritual qualities; ālam—what need; asaṅkhyaeyaiḥ—which are innumerable; māhātmyam—the greatness; tasya—of him (Prahlāda Mahārāja); sūcyate—is indicated; vāsudeve—to Lord Krṣṇa, the son of Vasudeva; bhagavati—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; yasya—of whom; naisargikī—natural; ratiḥ—attachment.

TRANSLATION

Who could list the innumerable transcendental qualities of Prahlāda Mahārāja? He had unflinching faith in Vāsudeva, Lord Krṣṇa [the son of Vasudeva], and unalloyed devotion to Him. His attachment to Lord Krṣṇa was natural because of his previous
devotional service. Although his good qualities cannot be enumerated, they prove that he was a great soul [mahātma].

PURPORT

In his prayers to the ten incarnations, Jayadeva Gosvāmi says, keśava dhrta-narahari-rūpa jaya jagad-īśa hare. Prahlāda Mahārāja was a devotee of Lord Nṛṣimha, who is Keśava, Kṛṣṇa Himself. Therefore when this verse says vāsudeve bhagavati, one should understand that Prahlāda Mahārāja’s attachment for Nṛṣimhadeva was attachment for Kṛṣṇa, Vāsudeva, the son of Vasudeva. Prahlāda Mahārāja, therefore, is described as a great mahātma. As the Lord Himself confirms in Bhagavad-gītā (7.19):

bahūnām janmanām ante
jñānavān māṁ prapadyate
vāsudevaḥ sarvam iti
sa mahātma sudurlabhaḥ

“After many births and deaths, he who is actually in knowledge surrenders unto Me, knowing Me to be the cause of all causes and all that is. Such a great soul is very rare.” A great devotee of Kṛṣṇa, the son of Vasudeva, is a great soul very rarely to be found. Prahlāda Mahārāja’s attachment for Kṛṣṇa will be explained in the next verse. Kṛṣṇa-graha-grhitātmā. Prahlāda Mahārāja’s heart was always filled with thoughts of Kṛṣṇa. Therefore Prahlāda Mahārāja is the ideal devotee in Kṛṣṇa consciousness.

TEXT 37

न्यात्राक्रियानको वालो जड्वपन्नमनस्तयः ।
कृष्णग्रहगृहितात्मा न वेद जगदीश्मूः ॥३७॥

nyasta-kriñanako bālo
jaḍavat tan-manastayā
kṛṣṇa-graha-grhitātmā
da veda jagad īdrśam

nyasta—having given up; kriñanakaḥ—all sportive activities or tendencies for childhood play; bālaḥ—a boy; jaḍa-vat—as if dull, without
activities; tat-manastayā—by being fully absorbed in Kṛṣṇa; kṛṣṇa-graha—by Kṛṣṇa, who is like a strong influence (like a graha, or planetary influence); grhita-ātmā—whose mind was fully attracted; na—not; veda—understood; jagat—the entire material world; idṛśam—like this.

**TRANSLATION**

From the very beginning of his childhood, Prahlāda Mahārāja was uninterested in childish playthings. Indeed, he gave them up altogether and remained silent and dull, being fully absorbed in Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Since his mind was always affected by Kṛṣṇa consciousness, he could not understand how the world goes on being fully absorbed in the activities of sense gratification.

**PURPORT**

Prahlāda Mahārāja is the vivid example of a great person fully absorbed in Kṛṣṇa consciousness. In *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* (Madhya 8.274) it is said:

sthāvara-jaṅgama dekhe, nā dekhe tāra mūrti
sarvatra haya nija īṣṭa-deva-sphūrti

A fully Kṛṣṇa conscious person, although situated in this material world, does not see anything but Kṛṣṇa, anywhere and everywhere. This is the sign of a mahā-bhāgavata. The mahā-bhāgavata sees Kṛṣṇa everywhere because of his attitude of pure love for Kṛṣṇa. As confirmed in the *Brahma-samhitā* (5.38):

premānjana-cchurita-bhakti-vilocanena
santaḥ sadaiva hṛdayesu vilokayanti
yaṁ śyāmasundaram acintya-guṇa-svarūpaṁ
govindam ādi-puruṣaṁ tam aham bhajāmi

"I worship the primeval Lord, Govinda, who is always seen by the devotee whose eyes are anointed with the pulp of love. He is seen in His eternal form of Śyāmasundara, situated within the heart of the devotee." An exalted devotee, or mahātmā, who is rarely to be seen, remains fully conscious of Kṛṣṇa and constantly sees the Lord within the core of his
heart. It is sometimes said that when one is influenced by evil stars like Saturn, Rāhu or Ketu, he cannot make advancement in any prospective activity. In just the opposite way, Prahlāda Mahārāja was influenced by Kṛṣṇa, the supreme planet, and thus he could not think of the material world and live without Kṛṣṇa consciousness. That is the sign of a mahā-bhāgavata. Even if one is an enemy of Kṛṣṇa, a mahā-bhāgavata sees him to be also engaged in Kṛṣṇa’s service. Another crude example is that everything appears yellow to the jaundiced eye. Similarly, to a mahā-bhāgavata, everyone but himself appears to be engaged in Kṛṣṇa’s service.

Prahlāda Mahārāja is the approved mahā-bhāgavata, the supreme devotee. In the previous verse it was stated that he had natural attachment (naisargikī ratiḥ). The symptoms of such natural attachment for Kṛṣṇa are described in this verse. Although Prahlāda Mahārāja was only a boy, he had no interest in playing. As stated in Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam (11.2.42), viraktir anyatra ca: the symptom of perfect Kṛṣṇa consciousness is that one loses interest in all material activities. For a small boy to give up playing is impossible, but Prahlāda Mahārāja, being situated in first-class devotional service, was always absorbed in a trance of Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Just as a materialistic person is always absorbed in thoughts of material gain, a mahā-bhāgavata like Prahlāda Mahārāja is always absorbed in thoughts of Kṛṣṇa.

**TEXT 38**

असीन: पर्यातन्त्रनु: स्वयं: प्रपिवन्त्र: ब्रवनः।

नानुसन्धत्त: एतानि: गोविन्दपरिरिमित: ||३८||

ैसेनाह: पर्यात्तन्न: एसनां

शयनाह: प्रपीबन: ब्रुवन

नानुसंधत्त: एतानी

गोविन्द-पारिरृभिताः

ैसेनाह—while sitting; paryātann—while walking; aśnan—while eating; śayānah—while lying down; prapiban—while drinking; bruvan—while talking; na—not; anusandhatte—knew; etāni—all these ac-
tivities; *govinda*—by the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who enlivens the senses; *parirambhitah*—being embraced.

**TRANSLATION**

Prahlāda Mahārāja was always absorbed in thought of Kṛṣṇa. Thus, being always embraced by the Lord, he did not know how his bodily necessities, such as sitting, walking, eating, lying down, drinking and talking, were being automatically performed.

**PURPORT**

A small child, while being cared for by his mother, does not know how the needs of the body for eating, sleeping, lying down, passing water and evacuating are being fulfilled. He is simply satisfied to be on the lap of his mother. Similarly, Prahlāda Mahārāja was exactly like a small child, being cared for by Govinda. The necessary activities of his body were performed without his knowledge. As a father and mother care for their child, Govinda cared for Prahlāda Mahārāja, who remained always absorbed in thoughts of Govinda. This is Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Prahlāda Mahārāja is the vivid example of perfection in Kṛṣṇa consciousness.

**TEXT 39**

कविचिद्रदति वैकुण्ठचिन्ताशबलवल्लेत्तः।
कविचिद्रसति तत्चिन्ताह्राद उद्रायति कविचित्।३९॥

\[ \text{kvacid rudati vaikuṇṭha-} \]
\[ \text{cintā-śabala-cetanaḥ} \]
\[ \text{kvacid dhasati tat-cintā-} \]
\[ \text{hlāda udgāyati kvacit} \]

\[ \text{kvacit—sometimes; rudati—cries; vaikuṇṭha-cintā—by thoughts of Kṛṣṇa; śabala-cetanaḥ—whose mind was bewildered; kvacit—sometimes; dhasati—laughs; tat-cintā—by thoughts of Him; āhlādaḥ—being jubilant; udgāyati—chants very loudly; kvacit—sometimes.} \]
TRANSLATION

Because of advancement in Kṛṣṇa consciousness, he sometimes cried, sometimes laughed, sometimes expressed jubilation and sometimes sang loudly.

PURPORT

This verse further clarifies the comparison of a devotee to a child. If a mother leaves her small child in his bed or cradle and goes away to attend to some family duties, the child immediately understands that his mother has gone away, and therefore he cries. But as soon as the mother returns and cares for the child, the child laughs and becomes jubilant. Similarly, Prahlāda Mahārāja, being always absorbed in thoughts of Kṛṣṇa, sometimes felt separation, thinking, "Where is Kṛṣṇa?" This is explained by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Śūnyāyitam jagat sarvaṁ govinda-virahena me. When an exalted devotee feels that Kṛṣṇa is invisible, having gone away, he cries in separation, and sometimes, when he sees that Kṛṣṇa has returned to care for him, he laughs, just as a child sometimes laughs upon understanding that his mother is taking care of him. These symptoms are called bhāva. In The Nectar of Devotion, various bhāvas, ecstatic conditions of a devotee, are fully described. These bhāvas are visible in the activities of a perfect devotee.

TEXT 40

nadati kavicucunda kvacit utkanṭha
vilajjo nrtyati kvacit
kvacit tad-bhāvanā-yuktas
tanmayo 'nucakāra ha

nadati—exclaims loudly (addressing the Lord, "O Kṛṣṇa"); kvacit—sometimes; utkanṭha—being anxious; vilajjaḥ—without shame; nrtyati—he dances; kvacit—sometimes; kvacit—sometimes; tat-bhāvanā—with thoughts of Kṛṣṇa; yuktāḥ—being absorbed; tat-mayāḥ—thinking as if he had become Kṛṣṇa; anucakāra—imitated; ha—indeed.
TRANSLATION

Sometimes, upon seeing the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Prahlāda Mahārāja would loudly call in full anxiety. He sometimes lost his shyness in jubilation and began dancing in ecstasy, and sometimes, being fully absorbed in thoughts of Kṛṣṇa, he felt oneness and imitated the pastimes of the Lord.

PURPORT

Prahlāda Mahārāja sometimes felt that the Lord was far away from him and therefore called Him loudly. When he saw that the Lord was before him, he was fully jubilant. Sometimes, thinking himself one with the Supreme, he imitated the Lord’s pastimes, and in separation from the Lord he would sometimes show symptoms of madness. These feelings of a devotee would not be appreciated by impersonalists. One must go further and further into spiritual understanding. The first realization is impersonal Brahman, but one must go still further to realize Paramātma and eventually the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who is worshiped by the transcendental feelings of a devotee in a relationship of śānta, dāsya, sakhyā, vātsalya or mādhurya. Here the feelings of Prahlāda Mahārāja were in the mellow of vātsalya, filial love and affection. As a child cries when left by his mother, when Prahlāda Mahārāja felt that the Lord was away from him he began to cry (nadati). Again, a devotee like Prahlāda sometimes sees that the Lord is coming from a long distance to pacify him, like a mother responding to a child, saying, “My dear child, do not cry. I am coming.” Then the devotee, without being ashamed due to his surroundings and circumstances, begins to dance, thinking, “Here is my Lord! My Lord is coming!” Thus the devotee, in full ecstasy, sometimes imitates the pastimes of the Lord, just as the cowherd boys used to imitate the behavior of the jungle animals. However, he does not actually become the Lord. Prahlāda Mahārāja achieved the spiritual ecstasies described herein by his advancement in spiritual understanding.

TEXT 41

कृतितपुस्तकस्त्रस्मिनास्ति संस्पर्शनिह्येत |
अस्मद्धर्यायान्नदसलिलामोलितेश्यः ॥४१॥
kvacid utpulakas tūṣṇīm
dūṣṭa sarīsparśa-nirvṛtah
aspanda-pranayānanda-
salilāmūliditekṣaṇāh

kvacit—sometimes; utpulakah—with the hairs of his body standing on end; tūṣṇīm—completely silent; dūṣṭa—remains; sarīsparśa-nirvṛtah—feeling great joy by contact with the Lord; aspanda—steady; pranaya-ānanda—due to transcendental bliss from a relationship of love; salila—filled with tears; āmīlīta—half-closed; ikṣaṇāh—whose eyes.

TRANSLATION

Sometimes, feeling the touch of the Lord’s lotus hands, he became spiritually jubilant and remained silent, his hairs standing on end and tears gliding down from his half-closed eyes because of his love for the Lord.

PURPORT

When a devotee feels separation from the Lord, he becomes eager to see where the Lord is, and sometimes when he feels pangs of separation, tears flow incessantly from his half-closed eyes. As stated by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu in His Śikṣāstaka, yugāyitaṁ nimeśena caksuṣā pravrṣāyitam. The words caksuṣā pravrṣāyitam refer to tears falling incessantly from the devotee’s eyes. These symptoms, which appear in pure devotional ecstasy, were visible in the body of Prahlāda Mahārāja.

TEXT 42

sa uttama-sloka-padāravindayo-
niśevayākiṅcana-saṅga-labdhayā

tanvan paraṁ nireṇṭitamātmāno madu-
duḥsaṅga-dinasya manāḥ ātmano vyadhāt

sa uttama-sloka-padāravindayo
niśevayākiṅcana-saṅga-labdhayā
tanvan paraṁ nireṇṭitam ātmano muhur
duḥsaṅga-dinasya manāḥ śamaṁ vyadhāt
sah—he (Prahlāda Mahārāja); uttama-śloka-pada-aravindayoh—to the lotus feet of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who is worshiped by transcendental prayers; niṣeṣavā—by constant service; akiñcana—of devotees who have nothing to do with the material world; saṅga—in the association; labdhayā—obtained; tanvan—expanding; parām—highest; nirvṛtim—bliss; atmanah—of the spirit soul; muhuḥ—constantly; duḥsaṅga-dinasya—of a person poor in spiritual understanding due to bad association; manah—the mind; śamam—peaceful; vyadhāt—made.

TRANSLATION

Because of his association with perfect, unalloyed devotees who had nothing to do with anything material, Prahlāda Mahārāja constantly engaged in the service of the Lord’s lotus feet. By seeing his bodily features when he was in perfect ecstasy, persons very poor in spiritual understanding became purified. In other words, Prahlāda Mahārāja bestowed upon them transcendental bliss.

PURPORT

Apparently Prahlāda Mahārāja was placed in circumstances in which he was always tortured by his father. In such material conditions, one cannot have an undisturbed mind, but since bhakti is unconditional (ahaituky apratihatā), Prahlāda Mahārāja was never disturbed by the chastisements of Hiranyakaśipu. On the contrary, the bodily symptoms of his ecstatic love for the Supreme Personality of Godhead turned the minds of his friends, who had also been born in atheistic families. Instead of being disturbed by the torments of his father, Prahlāda influenced these friends and cleansed their minds. A devotee is never contaminated by material conditions, but persons subjected to material conditions can become spiritually advanced and blissful upon seeing the behavior of a pure devotee.

TEXT 43

तसिन्महामागवे महामागे महात्मनि
हिरण्यकशिपू राजवर्दाधमात्मजे ||४३||
tasmin mahā-bhāgavate
mahā-bhāge mahātmani
hiranyakaśipu rājann
akarod agham ātmaje

tasmin—unto him; mahā-bhāgavate—an exalted devotee of the Lord; mahā-bhāge—most fortunate; mahā-ātmani—whose mind was very broad; hiranyakaśipuḥ—the demon Hiranyakaśipu; rājan—O King; akarot—performed; agham—very great sin; ātma-je—to his own son.

TRANSLATION

My dear King Yudhiṣṭhira, the demon Hiranyakaśipu tormented this exalted, fortunate devotee, although Prahlāda was his own son.

PURPORT

When a demon like Hiranyakaśipu, despite his elevated position due to severe austerities, begins to tease a devotee, he begins falling down, and the results of his austerities dwindle. One who oppresses a pure devotee loses all the results of his austerities, penances and pious activities. Since Hiranyakaśipu was now inclined to chastise his most exalted devotee son, Prahlāda Mahārāja, his opulences began dwindling.

TEXT 44

śrī-yudhiṣṭhira uvāca
devarṣa etad icchāmo
edhitum tava suvrata
yad ātmajāya suddhāya
pitādāt sādhvave hy agham

śrī-yudhiṣṭhirah uvāca—Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira inquired; devarṣe—O best saintly person among the demigods; etat—this; icchāmaḥ—we
wish; *veditum*—to know; *tava*—from you; *su-vrata*—having the determination for spiritual advancement; *yat*—because; *ātma-jāya*—unto his own son; *su�dāhāya*—who was pure and exalted; *pita*—the father, Hiranyakaśipu; *adāt*—gave; *sādhava*—a great saint; *hi*—indeed; *agham*—trouble.

**TRANSLATION**

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira said: O best of the saints among the demigods, O best of spiritual leaders, how did Hiranyakaśipu give so much trouble to Prahlāda Mahārāja, the pure and exalted saint, although Prahlāda was his own son? I wish to know about this subject from you.

**PURPORT**

To know about the Supreme Personality of Godhead and the characteristics of His pure devotee, one must inquire from authorities like Devarṣī Nārada. One cannot inquire about transcendental subject matters from a layman. As stated in *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* (3.25.25), *satām prasaṅgān mama virya-saṁvīdō bhavanti hṛt-karna-rasāyanāṁ kathāḥ*: only by association with devotees can one authoritatively understand the position of the Lord and His devotees. A devotee like Nārada Muni is addressed as *suvaṁtā*. *Su* means "good," and *vrata* means "vow." Thus the word *suvaṁtā* refers to a person who has nothing to do with the material world, which is always bad. One cannot understand anything spiritual from a materialistic scholar puffed up with academic knowledge. As stated in *Bhagavad-gītā* (18.55), *bhaktyā mām abhijānāti*: one must try to understand Kṛṣṇa by devotional service and from a devotee. Therefore Yudhiṣṭhira Mahārāja was quite right in wanting to learn further about Prahlāda Mahārāja from Śrī Nārada Muni.

**TEXT 45**

*puṭrāṇa viṣṇatikūlaṁ śānau pitaṁ: puṭravatiḥ*

*upalambhaṁ tē hiśārthe nātvāgaṁporo yasya [145]*

*puṭrāṇa vipratikūlaṁ svān*

*pitaraḥ putra-vatsalāḥ*
upālabhante śikṣārtham
naivāgham aparo yathā

putrān—sons; vipratikulān—who act against the will of the father;
svān—their own; pitaraḥ—fathers; putra-vatsalāḥ—being very affectionate to the children; upālabhante—chastise; śikṣā-artham—to teach them lessons; na—not; eva—indeed; agham—punishment; aparaḥ—an enemy; yathā—like.

**TRANSLATION**

A father and mother are always affectionate to their children. When the children are disobedient the parents chastise them, not due to enmity but only for the child’s instruction and welfare. How did Hiranyakasipu, the father of Prahlāda Mahārāja, chastise such a noble son? This is what I am eager to know.

**TEXT 46**

किम उतानुवासन साधुर्म
ताद्रसान गुरु-देवतान
एतत् कोौतुहां मृत्युभारकं निधिम प्रमो
पितृः पुत्राय यद् दैवो मरणय प्रयोजितः ||४६||

kim utānuvaśan sādhūṁ
tādṛśān guru-devatān
etat kautūhalam brahmann
asmākarṁ vidhama prabho
pituḥ putrāya yad dveśo
maranāya prayojitaḥ

kim uta—much less; anuvaśan—to obedient and perfect sons; sādhūṁ—great devotees; tādṛśān—of that sort; guru-devatān—honoring the father as the Supreme Personality of Godhead; etat—this; kautūhalam—doubt; brahman—O brahmāṇa; asmākam—of us; vidhama—dissipate; prabho—O my lord; pituḥ—of the father; putrāya—unto the son; yat—which; dveśaḥ—envy; maranāya—for killing; prayojitaḥ—applied.
TRANSLATION

Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira further inquired: How was it possible for a father to be so violent toward an exalted son who was obedient, well-behaved and respectful to his father? O brāhmaṇa, O master, I have never heard of such a contradiction as an affectionate father’s punishing his noble son with the intention of killing him. Kindly dissipate our doubts in this regard.

PURPORT

In the history of human society, an affectionate father is rarely found to chastise a noble and devoted son. Therefore Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhira wanted Nārada Muni to dissipate his doubt.

Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports of the Seventh Canto, Fourth Chapter, of the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, entitled, “Hiranyakaśipu Terrorizes the Universe.”
CHAPTER FIVE

Prahlāda Mahārāja,
the Saintly Son of Hiranyakaśipu

Prahlāda Mahārāja did not carry out the orders of his teachers, for he was always engaged in worshiping Lord Viṣṇu. As described in this chapter, Hiranyakaśipu tried to kill Prahlāda Mahārāja, even by having a snake bite him and by putting him under the feet of elephants, yet he was unsuccessful.

Hiranyakaśipu’s spiritual master, Śukrācārya, had two sons named Śaṇḍa and Amarka, to whom Prahlāda Mahārāja was entrusted for education. Although the teachers tried to educate the boy Prahlāda in politics, economics and other material activities, he did not care for their instructions. Instead, he continued to be a pure devotee. Prahlāda Mahārāja never liked the idea of discriminating between one’s friends and enemies. Because he was spiritually inclined, he was equal toward everyone.

Once upon a time, Hiranyakaśipu inquired from his son what the best thing was that he had learned from his teachers. Prahlāda Mahārāja replied that a man engrossed in the material consciousness of duality, thinking, “This is mine, and that belongs to my enemy,” should give up his householder life and go to the forest to worship the Supreme Lord.

When Hiranyakaśipu heard from his son about devotional service, he decided that this small boy had been polluted by some friend in school. Thus he advised the teachers to take care of the boy so that he would not become a Kṛṣṇa conscious devotee. However, when the teachers inquired from Prahlāda Mahārāja why he was going against their teachings, Prahlāda Mahārāja taught the teachers that the mentality of ownership is false and that he was therefore trying to become an unalloyed devotee of Lord Viṣṇu. The teachers, being very angry at this answer, chastised and threatened the boy with many fearful conditions. They taught him to the best of their ability and then brought him before his father.

Hiranyakaśipu affectionately took his son Prahlāda on his lap and then inquired from him what the best thing was that he had learned from his
teachers. As usual, Prahlāda Mahārāja began praising the nine processes of devotional service, such as śravaṇam and kirtanam. Thus the King of the demons, Hiranyakaśipu, being extremely angry, chastised the teachers, Saṅda and Amarka, for having wrongly trained Prahlāda Mahārāja. The so-called teachers informed the King that Prahlāda Mahārāja was automatically a devotee and did not listen to their instructions. When they proved themselves innocent, Hiranyakaśipu inquired from Prahlāda where he had learned viṣṇu-bhakti. Prahlāda Mahārāja replied that those who are attached to family life do not develop Kṛṣṇa consciousness, either personally or collectively. Instead, they suffer repeated birth and death in this material world and continue simply chewing the chewed. Prahlāda explained that the duty of every man is to take shelter of a pure devotee and thus become eligible to understand Kṛṣṇa consciousness.

Enraged at this answer, Hiranyakaśipu threw Prahlāda Mahārāja from his lap. Since Prahlāda was so treacherous that he had become a devotee of Viṣṇu, who had killed his uncle Hiranyākṣa, Hiranyakaśipu asked his assistants to kill him. The assistants of Hiranyakaśipu struck Prahlāda with sharp weapons, threw him under the feet of elephants, subjected him to hellish conditions, threw him from the peak of a mountain and tried to kill him in thousands of other ways, but they were unsuccessful. Hiranyakaśipu therefore became increasingly afraid of his son Prahlāda Mahārāja and arrested him. The sons of Hiranyakaśipu’s spiritual master, Śukrācārya, began teaching Prahlāda in their own way, but Prahlāda Mahārāja did not accept their instructions. While the teachers were absent from the classroom, Prahlāda Mahārāja began to preach Kṛṣṇa consciousness in the school, and by his instructions all his class friends, the sons of the demons, became devotees like him.

TEXT 1

श्रीनारद उवाच
पौरोहित्याय भगवान् दृढः काव्यः किलासुरः ॥
षण्डामकों सुती तथ दैत्यराजगृहान्तिके ॥ १ ॥
Prahlāda, the Saintly Son of Hiranyakaśipu

śrī-nārada uvāca
paurohityāya bhagavān
vṛtah kāvyah kilāsuraih
śaṇḍāmarkau sutau tasya
daitya-rāja-grhāntike

śrī-nāradaḥ uvāca—the great saint Nārada said; paurohityāya—to work as priest; bhagavān—the most powerful; vṛtah—chosen; kāvyah—Śukrācārya; kila—indeed; asuraḥ—by the demons; śaṇḍa-amarkau—Śaṇḍa and Amarka; sutau—sons; tasya—of him; daitya-rāja—of the King of the demons, Hiranyakaśipu; grha-antike—near the residence.

TRANSLATION

The great saint Nārada Muni said: The demons, headed by Hiranyakaśipu, accepted Śukrācārya as their priest for ritualistic ceremonies. Śukrācārya’s two sons, Śaṇḍa and Amarka, lived near Hiranyakaśipu’s palace.

PURPORT

The beginning of the life story of Prahlāda is recounted as follows. Śukrācārya became the priest of the atheists, especially Hiranyakaśipu, and thus his two sons, Śaṇḍa and Amarka, resided near Hiraṇyakaśipu’s residence. Śukrācārya should not have become the priest of Hiranyakaśipu because Hiranyakaśipu and his followers were all atheists. A brāhmaṇa should become the priest of a person interested in the advancement of spiritual culture. The very name Śukrācārya, however, indicates a person interested in obtaining benefits for his sons and descendants, regardless of how the money comes. A real brāhmaṇa would not become a priest for atheistic men.

TEXT 2

तौ राज्जा प्रापितं बालं प्रह्लादं नयकोविदम् ।
पाठयामासु: पाथ्यान्यांशाःसुखावालकान् ॥ २ ॥
tau rājñā prāpitaṁ bālam
prahlādam naya-kovidam
pāṭhayāṁ āsatuh pāṭhyān
anyāṁś cāsura-bālakāṁ

tau—those two (Śaṅḍha and Amarka); rājñā—by the King; prāpitaṁ—sent; bālam—the boy; prahlādam—named Prahlāda; naya-kovidam—who was aware of moral principles; pāṭhayāṁ āsatuh—instructed; pāṭhyān—books of material knowledge; anyāṁ—other; ca—also; asura-bālakāṁ—sons of the asuras.

TRANSLATION
Prahlāda Mahārāja was already educated in devotional life, but when his father sent him to those two sons of Śukrācārya to be educated, they accepted him at their school along with the other sons of the asuras.

TEXT 3

yat tatra guruṇā proktāṁ
śuśruve 'nupaṁpha ca
na sādhu manasa mene
sva-parāsad-grahāśrayam

yat—which; tatra—there (in the school); guruṇā—by the teachers; proktāṁ—instructed; śuśruve—heard; anupaṁpha—recited; ca—and; na—not; sādhu—good; manasa—by the mind; mene—considered; sva—of one’s own; para—and of others; asat-graha—by the bad philosophy; āśrayam—which was supported.

TRANSLATION
Prahlāda certainly heard and recited the topics of politics and economics taught by the teachers, but he understood that political philosophy involves considering someone a friend and someone else an enemy, and thus he did not like it.
Politics involves accepting one group of men as enemies and another group as friends. Everything in politics is based on this philosophy, and the entire world, especially at the present, is engrossed in it. The public is concerned with friendly countries and friendly groups or enemy countries and enemy groups, but as stated in Bhagavad-gītā, a learned person does not make distinctions between enemies and friends. Devotees, especially, do not create friends and enemies. A devotee sees that every living being is part and parcel of Kṛṣṇa (mamaivāṁso jiva-bhūtah). Therefore a devotee treats friends and enemies equally by trying to educate them both in Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Of course, atheistic men do not follow the instructions of pure devotees, but instead consider a devotee their enemy. A devotee, however, never creates a situation of friendship and enmity. Although Prahlāda Mahārāja was obliged to hear the instructions of Śaṅkara and Amarka, he did not like the philosophy of friends and enemies, which forms the basis of politics. He was not interested in this philosophy.

TEXT 4

एकदासुरराते पुत्रमद्वमारोप्य पाण्डवं | प्रच्छ कर्त्यतां वत्स मन्यते साधु यज्ञवान् || ४ ||

ekadāsura-rāt putram
āṅkam āropya pāṇḍava
papraccha kathyatāṁ vatsa
manyate sādhu yad bhavān

ekadā—once upon a time; asura-rāt—the Emperor of the asuras; putram—his son; āṅkam—on the lap; āropya—placing; pāṇḍava—O Mahārājā Yudhiṣṭhira; papraccha—inquired; kathyatāṁ—let it be told; vatsa—my dear son; manyate—considers; sādhu—the best; yat—that which; bhavān—your good self.

TRANSLATION

My dear King Yudhiṣṭhira, once upon a time the King of the demons, Hiraṇyakaśipu, took his son Prahlāda on his lap and very
affectionately inquired: My dear son, please let me know what you
think is the best of all the subjects you have studied from your
teachers.

PURPORT

Hiranyakasipu did not ask his young son anything that would be very
difficult for him to answer; instead, he gave the boy a chance to speak
plainly about whatever he thought might be best. Prahlāda Mahārāja, of
course, being a perfect devotee, knew everything and could say what the
best part of life is. In the Vedas it is said, yasmin viññāte sarvam evam
viññātaṁ bhavati: if one properly understands God, he can understand
any subject matter very nicely. Sometimes we have to challenge big
scientists and philosophers, but by the grace of Kṛṣṇa we emerge suc­
cessful. It is impossible, practically speaking, for ordinary men to
challenge scientists or philosophers concerning genuine knowledge, but a
devotee can challenge them because the best of everything is known to a
devotee by the grace of Kṛṣṇa. As confirmed in Bhagavad-gītā (10.11):

teṣām evānukampārtham
aham ajñāna-jairṁ tamaḥ
nāśayāmy ātma-bhāva-stho
jñāna-dīpena bhāsvatā

Kṛṣṇa, who is situated in the core of everyone’s heart as the Supersoul,
dissipates all the ignorance from the heart of a devotee. As a special
favor, He enlightens the devotee with all knowledge by putting before
him the torch of light. Prahlāda Mahārāja, therefore, knew the best of
knowledge, and when his father inquired from him, Prahlāda gave him
that knowledge. Prahlāda Mahārāja was able to solve the most difficult
parts of problems because of his advanced Kṛṣṇa consciousness.
Therefore he replied as follows.

TEXT 5

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam [Canto 7, Ch. 5]
Prahlada, the Saintly Son of Hiranyakasipu

हित्रासङ्गीकरणः गृहस्त्य्यक्तं बन्यगतो यथार्थाभयेत् ॥ ५ ॥

śrī-prahlāda uvāca
tat sādhu manye 'sura-varya dehināṁ
sadā samudvigna-dhiyāṁ asad-grahāt
hitvātma-pātam grham andha-kūpaṁ
ganam gato yad dharim āśrayeta

śrī-prahlādaḥ uvāca—Prahlāda Mahārāja replied; tat—that; sādhu—very good, or the best part of life; manye—I think; asura-varya—King of the asuras; dehināṁ—of persons who have accepted the material body; sadā—always; samudvigna—full of anxieties; dhiyāṁ—whose intelligence; asad-grahāt—because of accepting the temporary body or bodily relations as real (thinking “I am this body, and everything belonging to this body is mine”); hitvā—giving up; ātma-pātam—the place where spiritual culture or self-realization is stopped; grham—the bodily concept of life, or household life; andha-kūpaṁ—which is nothing but a blind well (where there is no water but one nonetheless searches for water); vanam—to the forest; gataṁ—going; yat—which; harim—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; āśrayeta—may take shelter of.

TRANSLATION

Prahlāda Mahārāja replied: O best of the asuras, King of the demons, as far as I have learned from my spiritual master, any person who has accepted a temporary body and temporary household life is certainly embarrassed by anxiety because of having fallen in a dark well where there is no water but only suffering. One should give up this position and go to the forest [vana]. More clearly, one should go to Vṛndāvana, where only Kṛṣṇa consciousness is prevalent, and should thus take shelter of the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

PURPORT

Hiranyakasipu thought that Prahlāda, being nothing but a small boy with no actual experience, might reply with something pleasing but
nothing practical. Prahlāda Mahārāja, however, being an exalted devotee, had acquired all the qualities of education.

\[
yasyāsti bhaktir bhagavaty akiñcanā \\
sarvair guṇais tatra samāsate surāḥ \\
harāv abhaktasya kuto mahad-guṇā \\
manorathenaśati dhāvato bahiḥ
\]

“One who has unflinching devotional faith in Kṛṣṇa consistently manifests all the good qualities of Kṛṣṇa and the demigods. However, he who has no devotion to the Supreme Personality of Godhead has no good qualifications because he is engaged by mental concoction in material existence, which is the external feature of the Lord.” (Bhāg. 5.18.12) So-called educated philosophers and scientists who are simply on the mental platform cannot distinguish between what is actually sat, eternal, and what is asat, temporary. The Vedic injunction is asato mā jyotir gama: everyone should give up the platform of temporary existence and approach the eternal platform. The soul is eternal, and topics concerning the eternal soul are actually knowledge. Elsewhere it is said, apiṣyatām ātma-tattvān grheṣu grha-medhinām: those who are attached to the bodily conception of life and who thus stick to life as a grhaṣṭha, or householder, on the platform of material sense enjoyment, cannot see the welfare of the eternal soul. Prahlāda Mahārāja confirmed this by saying that if one wants success in life, he should immediately understand from the right sources what his self-interest is and how he should mold his life in spiritual consciousness. One should understand himself to be part and parcel of Kṛṣṇa and thus completely take shelter of His lotus feet for guaranteed spiritual success. Everyone in the material world is in the bodily conception, struggling hard for existence, life after life. Prahlāda Mahārāja therefore recommended that to stop this material condition of repeated birth and death, one should go to the forest (vana).

In the varṇāśrama system, one first becomes a brahma-cārī, then a grhaṣṭha, a vānapraṣṭha and finally a sannyāsi. Going to the forest means accepting vānapraṣṭha life, which is between grhaṣṭha life and sannyāsa. As confirmed in the Viṣṇu Purāṇa (3.8.9), varṇāśra-mācāravatā puruṣena parah pumān viṣṇur ārādhyate: by accepting the institution of varṇa and āśrama, one can very easily elevate himself to
the platform of worshiping Viṣṇu, the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Otherwise, if one remains in the bodily conception, one must rot within this material world, and his life will be a failure. Society must have divisions of brāhmaṇa, kṣatriya, vaiśya and śūdra, and for spiritual advancement one must gradually develop as a brahmacāri, grhastha, vānaprastha and sannyāsī. Prahlāda Mahārāja recommended that his father accept vānaprastha life because as a grhastha he was becoming increasingly demoniac due to bodily attachment. Prahlāda recommended to his father that accepting vānaprastha life would be better than going deeper and deeper into grham andha-kūpa, the blind well of life as a grhastha. In our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement we therefore invite all the elderly persons of the world to come to Vṛndāvana and stay there in retired life, making advancement in spiritual consciousness, Kṛṣṇa consciousness.

**TEXT 6**

**Śrīnārada Ucchā**

श्रुत्ता पुत्रगिरो देत्यः परपक्षसमाहिता: ।

जहास बुद्धिवृत्तानां मित्रते परबुद्धिभि: ॥ ६ ॥

śrī-nārada uvāca

śrutvā putra-giro daityaḥ

para-pakṣa-samāhitāḥ

jahāsa buddhir bālānāṁ

bhidyate para-buddhibhiḥ

śrī-nāradaḥ uvāca—Nārada Muni said; śrutvā—hearing; putragirah—the instructive words of his son; daityaḥ—Hiranyakaśipu; para-pakṣa—on the side of the enemy; samāhitāḥ—full of faith; jahāsa—laughed; buddhiḥ—the intelligence; bālānāṁ—of small boys; bhidyate—is polluted; para-buddhibhiḥ—by instructions from the enemy’s camp.

**TRANSLATION**

Nārada Muni continued: When Prahlāda Mahārāja spoke about the path of self-realization in devotional service, thus being
faithful to the camp of his father’s enemies, Hiranyakaśipu, the
King of the demons, heard Prahlāda’s words and he laughingly
said, “Thus is the intelligence of children spoiled by the words of
the enemy.”

PURPORT

Hiranyakasipu, being a demon, would always consider Lord Viṣṇu and
His devotees to be his enemies. Therefore the word para-pakṣa (“on the
side of the enemy”) is used here. Hiranyakasipu never agreed with the
words of Viṣṇu, or Kṛṣṇa. Rather, he was angered by the intelligence of a
Vaiṣṇava. Lord Viṣṇu, Lord Kṛṣṇa, says, sarva-dharmān parityajya
mām ekaṁ āraṇam vṛja—“Give up all other duties and surrender
unto Me”—but demons like Hiranyakasipu never agree to do this.
Therefore Kṛṣṇa says:

na māṁ dukṣṛtino mūḍhāḥ
prapadyante narādhamāḥ
māyayāpahṛta-jñānāḥ
āsurāṁ bhāvam āśritāḥ

“Those miscreants who are grossly foolish, lowest among mankind,
whose knowledge is stolen by illusion, and who partake of the atheistic
nature of demons, do not surrender unto Me.” (Bg. 7.15) The asura-
bhāva, the atheistic nature, is directly represented by Hiranyakasipu.
Such persons, being mūḍha and narādhamā—fools and rascals, the
lowest of men—would never accept Viṣṇu as the Supreme and surrender
to Him. Hiranyakasipu naturally became increasingly angry that his son
Prahlāda was being influenced by the camp of the enemies. He therefore
asked that saintly persons like Nārada not be allowed within the resident-
tial quarters of his son, for otherwise Prahlāda would be further spoiled
by Vaiṣṇava instructions.

TEXT 7

सम्यविधायतां बालो गुरुगेहे द्विजातिरिभिः।
विष्णुपशुः प्रतिष्ठात्रैन्मिश्चेतास्य धीर्यथा॥ ७ ॥
Hiranyakaśipu advised his assistants: My dear demons, give complete protection to this boy at the guru-kula where he is instructed, so that his intelligence will not be further influenced by Vaiṣṇavas who may go there in disguise.

PURPORT

In our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, the tactic of dressing oneself like an ordinary karmī is necessary because everyone in the demoniac kingdom is against the Vaiṣṇava teachings. Kṛṣṇa consciousness is not at all to the liking of the demons of the present age. As soon as they see a Vaiṣṇava dressed in saffron garments with beads on his neck and tilaka on his forehead, they are immediately irritated. They criticize the Vaiṣṇavas by sarcastically saying Hare Kṛṣṇa, and some people also chant Hare Kṛṣṇa sincerely. In either case, since Hare Kṛṣṇa is absolute, whether one chants it jokingly or sincerely, it will have its effect. The Vaiṣṇavas are pleased when the demons chant Hare Kṛṣṇa because this shows that the Hare Kṛṣṇa movement is taking ground. The greater demons, like Hiranyakaśipu, are always prepared to chastise the Vaiṣṇavas, and they try to make arrangements so that Vaiṣṇavas will not come to sell their books and preach Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Thus what was done by Hiranyakaśipu long, long ago is still being done. That is the way of materialistic life. Demons or materialists do not at all like the advancement of Kṛṣṇa consciousness, and they try to hinder it in many ways. Yet
the preachers of Kṛṣṇa consciousness must go forward—in their Vaiṣṇava dress or any other dress—for the purpose of preaching. Cāṇakya Paṇḍita says that if an honest person deals with a great cheater, it is necessary for him to become a cheater also, not for the purpose of cheating but to make his preaching successful.

**TEXT 8**

\[
\text{grham ānītam āhūya} \\
\text{prahrādam daitya-yājakāḥ} \\
\text{prasāsyā ślaksṇayā vācā} \\
\text{samaprcchanta sāmabhīḥ}
\]

grham—to the place of the teachers (Saṅḍa and Amarka); ānītam—brought; āhūya—calling; prahrādam—Prahlāda; daitya-yājakāḥ—the priests of the demon Hiranyakaśipu; prasāsyā—by pacifying; ślaksṇayā—with a very mild; vācā—voice; samaprcchanta—they questioned; sāmabhīḥ—by very agreeable words.

**TRANSLATION**

When Hiranyakaśipu’s servants brought the boy Prahlāda back to the guru-kula [the place where the brāhmaṇas taught the boys], the priests of the demons, Saṅḍa and Amarka, pacified him. With very mild voices and affectionate words, they inquired from him as follows.

**PURPORT**

Saṅḍa and Amarka, the priests of the demons, were eager to know from Prahlāda Mahārāja who the Vaiṣṇavas were that came to instruct him in Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Their purpose was to discover the names of these Vaiṣṇavas. In the beginning they did not threaten the boy because when threatened he might not identify the real culprits. Therefore they very mildly and peacefully inquired as follows.
Prahláda, the Saintly Son of Hiranyakaśipu

TEXT 9

वत्स प्रह्लाद भद्रं ते सत्यं कथय मा मृषा।
बालनति कुतस्तुम्येण बुद्धिविपर्ययः ॥ ९ ॥

vatsa prahráda bhadram te
satyaṁ kathaya mā mṛśā
bālān ati kutas tubhyam
esa buddhi-viparyayah

vatsa—O dear son; prahráda—Prahláda; bhadram te—all blessings and good fortune unto you; satyaṁ—the truth; kathaya—speak; mā—do not; mṛśā—a lie; bālān ati—passing over the other demon boys; kutaḥ—from where; tubhyam—unto you; esaḥ—this; buddhi—of the intelligence; viparyayah—pollution.

TRANSLATION

Dear son Prahláda, all peace and good fortune unto you. Kindly do not speak lies; just reply with the truth. These boys you see are not like you, for they do not speak in a deviant way. How have you learned these instructions? How has your intelligence been spoiled in this way?

PURPORT

Prahláda Mahárāja was still a boy, and therefore his teachers thought that if they pacified the little boy he would immediately speak the truth, revealing the secret of how the Vaiśṇavas came there to teach him lessons in devotional service. It was surprising, of course, that in the same school the other boys of the Daityas were not polluted; only Prahláda Mahárāja was supposedly polluted by the instructions of the Vaiśṇavas. The main duty of the teachers was to inquire who those Vaiśṇavas were that came to teach Prahláda and spoil his intelligence.

TEXT 10

बुद्धिवेदः परक्षः उत्ताहो ते स्वतोऽमवतः।
मण्यतां श्रोतुकामानां गुरुणां क्वलंदन ॥ १० ॥
buddhi-bhedah para-krtah
utaho te svato 'bhavat
bhanyatam srotu-kamanaam
gurunam kula-nandana

buddhi-bhedah—pollution of the intelligence; para-krtah—done by the enemies; utaho—or; te—of you; svatah—by yourself; abhavat—was; bhanyatam—let it be told; srotu-kamanaam—to us, who are very eager to hear about it; gurunam—all your teachers; kula-nandana—O best of your family.

TRANSLATION

O best of your family, has this pollution of your intelligence been brought about by you or by the enemies? We are all your teachers and are very eager to hear about this. Please tell us the truth.

PURPORT

Prahlada Maharaja’s teachers were astonished that a small boy could speak such exalted Vaisnava philosophy. Therefore they inquired about the Vaisnavas who stealthily taught it to him, in order that these Vaisnavas might be arrested and killed in the presence of Prahlada’s father, Hiranyakashipu.

TEXT 11

śrī-prahrāda uvāca
parah svās cety asad-grāhah
puṁsām yan-māyayā kṛtah
vimohita-dhiyāṁ dṛśtas
tasmai bhagavate namah

śrī-prahrādaḥ uvāca—Prahlada Mahārāja replied; parah—an enemy; svah—a kinsman or friend; ca—also; iti—thus; asat-grāhah—material conception of life; puṁsām—of persons; yat—of whom; māyayā—by
the external energy; \textit{krta}—created; \textit{vimo}—bewildered; \textit{dhiya}—of those whose intelligence; \textit{dr}—practically experienced; \textit{tas}—unto Him; \textit{bhagavat}—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; \textit{nama}—my respectful obeisances.

**TRANSLATION**

Prahlāda Mahārāja replied: Let me offer my respectful obeisances unto the Supreme Personality of Godhead, whose external energy has created the distinctions of “my friend” and “my enemy” by deluding the intelligence of men. Indeed, I am now actually experiencing this, although I have previously heard of it from authoritative sources.

**PURPORT**

As stated in Bhagavad-gītā (5.18):

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{vidyā-vinaya-sampanne} \\
\text{brāhmaṇe gavi hastini} \\
\text{śuni caiva śvapāke ca} \\
\text{paṇditāḥ sama-darśīnāḥ}
\end{align*}
\]

“The humble sage, by virtue of true knowledge, sees with equal vision a learned and gentle brāhmaṇa, a cow, an elephant, a dog and a dog-eater [outcaste].” Paṇditāḥ, those who are actually learned—the equipoised, advanced devotees who have full knowledge of everything—do not see any living entity as an enemy or friend. Instead, with broader vision, they see that everyone is part of Kṛṣṇa, as confirmed by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu (jīvera ‘svārūpa’ haya—kṛṣṇera ‘nitya-dāsa’). Every living entity, being part of the Supreme Lord, is meant to serve the Lord, just as every part of the body is meant to serve the whole body.

As servants of the Supreme Lord, all living entities are one, but a Vaiṣṇava, because of his natural humility, addresses every other living entity as prabhu. A Vaiṣṇava sees other servants to be so advanced that he has much to learn from them. Thus he accepts all other devotees of the Lord as prabhus, masters. Although everyone is a servant of the Lord, one Vaiṣṇava servant, because of humility, sees another servant as
his master. Understanding of the master begins from understanding of the spiritual master.

\[
yasya prasādād bhagavat-prasādo
yasyāprasādān na gatiḥ kuto 'pi
\]

“By the mercy of the spiritual master one receives the benediction of Kṛṣṇa. Without the grace of the spiritual master, one cannot make any advancement.”

\[
sākṣād-dharitvena samasta-śāstrair
uktas tathā bhāvyata eva sadbhiḥ
kintu prabhor yah priya eva tasya
vande gurōḥ śri-caraṇāravindam
\]

“The spiritual master is to be honored as much as the Supreme Lord because he is the most confidential servitor of the Lord. This is acknowledged in all revealed scriptures and followed by all authorities. Therefore I offer my respectful obeisances unto the lotus feet of such a spiritual master, who is a bona fide representative of Śrī Hari [Kṛṣṇa].” The spiritual master, the servant of God, is engaged in the most confidential service of the Lord, namely delivering all the conditioned souls from the clutches of māyā, in which one thinks, “This person is my enemy, and that one is my friend.” Actually the Supreme Personality of Godhead is the friend of all living entities, and all living entities are eternal servants of the Supreme Lord. Oneness is possible through this understanding, not through artificially thinking that every one of us is God or equal to God. The true understanding is that God is the supreme master and that all of us are servants of the Supreme Lord and are therefore on the same platform. This had already been taught to Prahlāda Mahārāja by his spiritual master, Nārada, but Prahlāda was nonetheless surprised by how a bewildered soul thinks one person his enemy and another his friend.

As long as one adheres to the philosophy of duality, thinking one person a friend and another an enemy, he should be understood to be in the clutches of māyā. The Māyāvādī philosopher who thinks that all living entities are God and are therefore one is also mistaken. No one is equal to
God. The servant cannot be equal to the master. According to the Vaiṣṇava philosophy, the master is one, and the servants are also one, but the distinction between the master and servant must continue even in the liberated stage. In the conditioned stage we think that some living beings are our friends whereas others are enemies, and thus we are in duality. In the liberated stage, however, the conception is that God is the master and that all living entities, being servants of God, are one.

**TEXT 12**

sa yadānuvrataḥ puṁsāṁ
paśu-buddhir vibhidyate
anya eṣa tathāno ’ham
iti bheda-gatāsati

**TRANSLATION**

When the Supreme Personality of Godhead is pleased with the living entity because of his devotional service, one becomes a pañḍita and does not make distinctions between enemies, friends and himself. Intelligently, he then thinks, “Every one of us is an eternal servant of God, and therefore we are not different from one another.”

**PURPORT**

When Prahlāda Mahārāja’s teachers and demoniac father asked him how his intelligence had been polluted, Prahlāda Mahārāja said, “As far as I am concerned, my intelligence has not been polluted. Rather, by the
grace of my spiritual master and by the grace of my Lord, Kṛṣṇa, I have
now learned that no one is my enemy and no one is my friend. We are all
actually eternal servants of Kṛṣṇa, but under the influence of the exter-
nal energy we think that we are separately situated from the Supreme
Personality of Godhead as friends and enemies of one another. This
mistaken idea has now been corrected, and therefore, unlike ordinary
human beings, I no longer think that I am God and that others are my
friends and enemies. Now I am rightly thinking that everyone is an etern-
al servant of God and that our duty is to serve the supreme master, for
then we shall stand on the platform of oneness as servants."

Demons think of everyone as a friend or enemy, but Vaiṣṇavas say
that since everyone is a servant of the Lord, everyone is on the same plat-
form. Therefore a Vaiṣṇava treats other living entities neither as friends
nor as enemies, but instead tries to spread Kṛṣṇa consciousness, teaching
everyone that we are all one as servants of the Supreme Lord but are
uselessly wasting our valuable lives by creating nations, communities
and other groups of friends and enemies. Everyone should come to the
platform of Kṛṣṇa consciousness and thus feel oneness as a servant of the
Lord. Although there are 8,400,000 species of life, a Vaiṣṇava feels this
oneness. The Īsopaniṣad advises, ekatvam anupaṣyataḥ. A devotee
should see the Supreme Personality of Godhead to be situated in every-
one’s heart and should also see every living entity as an eternal servant
of the Lord. This vision is called ekatvam, oneness. Although there is a
relationship of master and servant, both master and servant are one be-
cause of their spiritual identity. This is also ekatvam. Thus the concep-
tion of ekatvam for the Vaiṣṇava is different from that of the Māyāvādi.

Hiranyakaśipu asked Prahlāda Mahārāja how he had become an-
tagonistic to his family. When a family member is killed by an enemy, all
the members of the family would naturally be inimical to the murderer,
but Hiranyakaśipu saw that Prahlāda had become friendly with the mur-
derer. Therefore he asked, "Who has created this kind of intelligence in
you? Have you developed this consciousness by yourself? Since you are a
small boy, someone must have induced you to think this way." Prahlāda
Mahārāja wanted to reply that an attitude favorable toward Viṣṇu can
develop only when the Lord is favorable (sa yadānuvratāḥ). As stated in
Bhagavad-gītā, Kṛṣṇa is the friend of everyone (suhrdāṁ sarva-
bhūtānāṁ jñātvā māṁ śāntim rcchati). The Lord is never an enemy to
any of the millions of living entities, but is always a friend to everyone. This is true understanding. If one thinks that the Lord is an enemy, his intelligence is *Pasu-buddhi*, the intelligence of an animal. He falsely thinks, “I am different from my enemy, and my enemy is different from me. The enemy has done this, and therefore my duty is to kill him.” This misconception is described in this verse as *bheda-gatāsati*. The actual fact is that everyone is a servant of the Lord, as confirmed in *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu (*jīvera śvarūpa haya—kṛṣṇera nitya-dāsa*). As servants of the Lord, we are one, and there can be no questions of enmity or friendship. If one actually understands that every one of us is a servant of the Lord, where is the question of enemy or friend?

Everyone should be friendly for the service of the Lord. Everyone should praise another’s service to the Lord and not be proud of his own service. This is the way of Vaiṣṇava thinking, Vaikuṇṭha thinking. There may be rivalries and apparent competition between servants in performing service, but in the Vaikuṇṭha planets the service of another servant is appreciated, not condemned. This is Vaikuṇṭha competition. There is no question of enmity between servants. Everyone should be allowed to render service to the Lord to the best of his ability, and everyone should appreciate the service of others. Such are the activities of Vaikuṇṭha. Since everyone is a servant, everyone is on the same platform and is allowed to serve the Lord according to his ability. As confirmed in *Bhagavad-gītā* (15.15), *sarvasya cāham hṛdi sannivaśto mattah smṛtir jñānam apohanaṁ ca*: the Lord is situated in everyone’s heart, giving dictation according to the attitude of the servant. However, the Lord gives different dictation to the nondevotees and devotees. The nondevotees challenge the authority of the Supreme Lord, and therefore the Lord dictates in such a way that the nondevotees forget the Lord’s service, life after life, and are punished by the laws of nature. But when a devotee very sincerely wants to render service to the Lord, the Lord dictates in a different way. As the Lord says in *Bhagavad-gītā* (10.10):

- *tēśāṁ satata-yuktānāṁ
  bhajatāṁ prīti-pūrvakam
dadāmi buddhi-yogam taṁ
  yena mām upayānti te*
"To those who are constantly devoted and worship Me with love, I give the understanding by which they can come to Me." Everyone is actually a servant, not an enemy or friend, and everyone is working under different directions from the Lord, who directs each living entity according to his mentality.

TEXT 13

स एव आत्मा स्वपरेत्याबिधिः
दुरस्त्यानुक्रमैः निरुपयते।
शुभन्ति यदंभेनि वेदवादिनो
ज्ञानाद्यो होष्मिन्नाति मे मतिम्।।१३।।

sa eṣa ātmā sva-parety abuddhibhir
duratyayānukramano nirūpyate
muhyanti yad-vartmani veda-vādino
brahmādayo hy eṣa bhinatti me matim

sah—He; eṣah—this; ātmā—Supersoul situated in everyone’s heart; sva-para—this is my own business, and that is someone else’s; iti—thus; abuddhibhiḥ—by those who have such bad intelligence; duratyaya—very difficult to follow; anukramaṇah—whose devotional service; nirūpyate—is ascertained (by scriptures or the instructions of the spiritual master); muhyanti—are bewildered; yat—of whom; vartmani—on the path; veda-vādinah—the followers of Vedic instructions; brahma-ādayah—the demigods, beginning from Lord Brahmā; hi—indeed; eṣah—this one; bhinatti—changes; me—my; matim—in- intelligence.

TRANSLATION

Persons who always think in terms of “enemy” and “friend” are unable to ascertain the Supersoul within themselves. Not to speak of them, even such exalted persons as Lord Brahmā, who are fully conversant with the Vedic literature, are sometimes bewildered in following the principles of devotional service. The same Supreme Personality of Godhead who has created this situation has certainly given me the intelligence to take the side of your so-called enemy.
Prahlāda Mahārāja admitted frankly, “My dear teachers, you wrongly think that Lord Viṣṇu is your enemy, but because He is favorable toward me, I understand that He is the friend of everyone. You may think that I have taken the side of your enemy, but factually He has bestowed a great favor upon me.”

TRANSLATION

O brāhmaṇas [teachers], as iron attracted by a magnetic stone moves automatically toward the magnet, my consciousness, having been changed by His will, is attracted by Lord Viṣṇu, who carries a disc in His hand. Thus I have no independence.

PURPORT

For iron to be attracted by a magnet is natural. Similarly, for all living entities to be attracted toward Kṛṣṇa is natural, and therefore the Lord’s real name is Kṛṣṇa, meaning He who attracts everyone and everything. The typical examples of such attraction are found in Vṛndāvana, where everything and everyone is attracted by Kṛṣṇa. The elderly persons like Nanda Mahārāja and Yaśodādevī, the friends like Śrīdāmā, Sudāmā and
the other cowherd boys, the gopis like Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī and Her associates, and even the birds, beasts, cows and calves are attracted. The flowers and fruits in the gardens are attracted, the waves of the Yamunā are attracted, and the land, sky, trees, plants, animals and all other living beings are attracted by Kṛṣṇa. This is the natural situation of everything in Vṛndāvana.

Just contrary to the affairs of Vṛndāvana is the material world, where no one is attracted by Kṛṣṇa and everyone is attracted by māyā. This is the difference between the spiritual and material worlds. Hiraṇyakaśipu, who was in the material world, was attracted by women and money, whereas Prahlāda Mahārāja, being in his natural position, was attracted by Kṛṣṇa. In replying to Hiraṇyakaśipu’s question about why Prahlāda Mahārāja had a deviant view, Prahlāda said that his view was not deviant, for the natural position of everyone is to be attracted by Kṛṣṇa. Hiraṇyakaśipu found this view deviant, Prahlāda said, because of being unnaturally unattracted by Kṛṣṇa. Hiraṇyakaśipu therefore needed purification.

As soon as one is purified of material contamination, he is again attracted by Kṛṣṇa (sarvopādhi-vinirmuktam tat-paratvena nirālam). In the material world, everyone is contaminated by the dirt of sense gratification and is acting according to different designations, sometimes as a human being, sometimes a beast, sometimes a demigod or tree, and so on. One must be cleansed of all these designations. Then one will be naturally attracted to Kṛṣṇa. The bhakti process purifies the living entity of all unnatural attractions. When one is purified he is attracted by Kṛṣṇa and begins to serve Kṛṣṇa instead of serving māyā. This is his natural position. A devotee is attracted by Kṛṣṇa, whereas a nondevotee, being contaminated by the dirt of material enjoyment, is not. This is confirmed by the Lord in Bhagavad-gītā (7.28):

\[
\text{yeśāṁ tv anta-gatam pāpatṁ} \\
\text{janānāṁ punya-karmaṇāṁ} \\
\text{te dvandva-moha-nirmuktā} \\
\text{bhajante māṁ drḍha-vratāḥ}
\]

“Persons who have acted piously in previous lives and in this life, whose sinful actions are completely eradicated and who are freed from the
duality of delusion, engage themselves in My service with determination.” One must be freed from all the sinful dirt of material existence. Everyone in this material world is contaminated by material desire. Unless one is free from all material desire (anyābhilāṣītā-sūnyam), one cannot be attracted by Kṛṣṇa.

**TEXT 15**

श्रीनारद उवाच

एतावदायण्योरत्व विराम महामति: ।
तं सन्निब्तथि कुपित: सुदीनो राजसेवकः ||१५||

śrī-nārada uvāca
etāvad brāhmaṇāyoktvā
virarāma mahā-matiḥ
tam sannibhartsya kupitaḥ
sudīno rāja-sevakah

śrī-nāradah uvāca—Nārada Muni said; etāvat—this much; brāhmaṇāya—unto the brāhmaṇas, the sons of Śukrācārya; uktvā—speaking; virarāma—became silent; mahā-matiḥ—Prahlāda Mahārāja, who possessed great intelligence; tam—him (Prahlāda Mahārāja); sannibhartsya—chastising very harshly; kupitaḥ—being angry; sudīnāḥ—poor in thought, or very much aggrieved; rāja-sevakah—the servants of King Hiraṇyakaśipu.

**TRANSLATION**

The great saint Narada Muni continued: The great soul Prahlāda Mahārāja became silent after saying this to his teachers, Śaṅḍa and Amarka, the seminal sons of Śukrācārya. These so-called brāhmaṇas then became angry at him. Because they were servants of Hiraṇyakaśipu, they were very sorry, and to chastise Prahlāda Mahārāja they spoke as follows.

**PURPORT**

The word śukra means “semen.” The sons of Śukrācārya were brāhmaṇas by birthright, but an actual brāhmaṇa is one who possesses
the brahminical qualities. The brāhmaṇas Śaṅda and Amarka, being seminal sons of Sukrācārya, did not actually possess real brahminical qualifications, for they engaged as servants of Hiraṇyakaśipu. An actual brāhmaṇa is very much satisfied to see anyone, not to speak of his disciple, become a devotee of Lord Kṛṣṇa. Such brāhmaṇas are meant to satisfy the supreme master. A brāhmaṇa is strictly prohibited from becoming a servant of anyone else, for that is the business of dogs and śūdras. A dog must satisfy his master, but a brāhmaṇa does not have to satisfy anyone; he is simply meant to satisfy Kṛṣṇa (ānukūlyena kṛṣṇānuśīlanaṁ). That is the real qualification of a brāhmaṇa. Because Śaṅda and Amarka were seminal brāhmaṇas and had become servants of such a master as Hiraṇyakaśipu, they unnecessarily wanted to chastise Prahlāda Mahārāja.

TEXT 16

अन्यायताम वेत्रमसाक्ममयशस्त्रक: ।
हुलानासय दुर्भद्धतुर्योगसस्योदितो दम: ॥१६॥

āniyatām are vetram
asmākam ayaśaskaraḥ
kulāṅgārasya durbuddhēś
caturtho 'syodito damah

āniyatām—let it be brought; are—oh; vetram—the stick;
asmākam—of us; ayaśaskaraḥ—who is bringing defamation;
kulāṅgārasya—of he who is like a cinder in the dynasty;
durbuddhēḥ—having bad intelligence; caturthoḥ—the fourth;
uditaḥ—declared; damah—punishment (the stick, argumentum ad baculum).

TRANSLATION

Oh, please bring me a stick! This Prahlāda is damaging our name and fame. Because of his bad intelligence, he has become like a cinder in the dynasty of the demons. Now he needs to be treated by the fourth of the four kinds of political diplomacy.

PURPORT

In political affairs, when a person disobediently agitates against the government, four principles are used to suppress him—legal orders,
pacification, the offer of a post, or, finally, weapons. When there are no other arguments, he is punished. In logic, this is called argumentum ad baculum. When the two seminal brāhmaṇas Śāndā and Amarka failed to extract from Prahlāda Mahārāja the cause for his having opinions different from those of his father, they called for a stick with which to chastise him to satisfy their master, Hiranyakasipu. Because Prahlāda had become a devotee, they considered him to be contaminated by bad intelligence and to be the worst descendant in the family of demons. As it is said, where ignorance is bliss, it is folly to be wise. In a society or family in which everyone is a demon, for someone to become a Vaiṣṇava is certainly folly. Thus Prahlāda Mahārāja was charged with bad intelligence because he was among demons, including his teachers, who were supposedly brāhmaṇas.

The members of our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement are in a position similar to that of Prahlāda Mahārāja. All over the world, ninety-nine percent of the people are godless demons, and therefore our preaching of Kṛṣṇa consciousness, following in the footsteps of Prahlāda Mahārāja, is always hampered by many impediments. Because of their fault of being devotees, the American boys who have sacrificed everything for preaching Kṛṣṇa consciousness are charged with being members of the CIA. Moreover, the seminal brāhmaṇas in India, who say that one can become a brāhmaṇa only if born in a brāhmaṇa family, charge us with ruining the Hindu system of religion. Of course, the fact is that one becomes a brāhmaṇa by qualification. Because we are training Europeans and Americans to become qualified and are awarding them brahminical status, we are being charged with destroying the Hindu religion. Nonetheless, confronting all kinds of difficulties, we must spread the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement with great determination, like that of Prahlāda Mahārāja. In spite of being the son of the demon Hiranyakasipu, Prahlāda never feared the chastisements of the seminal brāhmaṇa sons of a demoniac father.

TEXT 17

दैत्यचन्दनवने जातोज्य कण्टकुमः ||
यन्मुलोम्पलयोशोविश्णोविलायितोत्सर्कः ||१७||

daiteya-candana-vane
jāto 'yam kaṇṭaka-drumaḥ
TRANSLATION

This rascal Prahlāda has appeared like a thorn tree in a forest of sandalwood. To cut down sandalwood trees, an axe is needed, and the wood of the thorn tree is very suitable for the handle of such an axe. Lord Viṣṇu is the axe for cutting down the sandalwood forest of the family of demons, and this Prahlāda is the handle for that axe.

PURPORT

Thorn trees generally grow in deserted places, not in sandalwood forests, but the seminal Brahmāna Saṅga and Amarka compared the dynasty of the Daitya Hiraṇyakaśipu to a sandalwood forest and compared Prahlāda Mahārāja to a hard, strong thorn tree that could provide the handle of an axe. They compared Lord Viṣṇu to the axe itself. An axe alone cannot cut a thorn tree; it needs a handle, which may be made of the wood of a thorn tree. Thus the thorn tree of demoniac civilization can be cut to pieces by the axe of Viṣṇu-bhakti, devotional service to Lord Kṛṣṇa. Some of the members of the demoniac civilization, like Prahlāda Mahārāja, may become the handle for the axe, to assist Lord Viṣṇu, and thus the entire forest of demoniac civilization can be cut to pieces.
Prahlāda, the Saintly Son of Hiranyakaśipu

**TRANSLATION**

Śaṅḍa and Amarka, the teachers of Prahlāda Mahārāja, chastised and threatened their disciple in various ways and began teaching him about the paths of religion, economic development and sense gratification. This is the way they educated him.

**PURPORT**

In this verse the words *prahṛādam grāhayām āsa* are important. The words *grāhayām āsa* literally mean that they tried to induce Prahlāda Mahārāja to accept the paths of *dharma*, *artha* and *kāma* (religion, economic development and sense gratification). People are generally preoccupied with these three concerns, without interest in the path of liberation. Hiranyakasipu, the father of Prahlāda Mahārāja, was simply interested in gold and sense enjoyment. The word *hiranyā* means “gold,” and *kaśipu* refers to soft cushions and bedding on which people enjoy sense gratification. The word *prahṛāda*, however, refers to one who is always joyful in understanding Brahman (*brahma-bhūtaḥ prasannātmā*). *Prahlāda* means *prasannātmā*, always joyful. Prahlāda was always joyful in worshiping the Lord, but in accordance with the instructions of Hiranyakasipu, the teachers were interested in teaching him about material things. Materialistic persons think that the path of religion is meant for improving their material conditions. The materialist goes to a temple to worship many varieties of demigods just to receive some benediction to improve his material life. He goes to a *sādhu* or so-called *svāmī* to take advantage of an easy method for achieving material opulence. In the name of religion, the so-called *sādhus* try to satisfy the
senses of the materialists by showing them shortcuts to material opulence. Sometimes they give some talisman or blessing. Sometimes they attract materialistic persons by producing gold. Then they declare themselves God, and foolish materialists are attracted to them for economic development. As a result of this process of cheating, others are reluctant to accept a religious process, and instead they advise people in general to work for material advancement. This is going on all over the world. Not only now but since time immemorial, no one is interested in mokṣa, liberation. There are four principles—dharma (religion), artha (economic development), kāma (sense gratification) and mokṣa (liberation). People accept religion to become materially opulent. And why should one be materially opulent? For sense gratification. Thus people prefer these three mārgas, the three paths of materialistic life. No one is interested in liberation, and bhagavat-bhakti, devotional service to the Lord, is above even liberation. Therefore the process of devotional service, Kṛṣṇa consciousness, is extremely difficult to understand. This will be explained later by Prahlāda Mahārāja. The teachers Saṅda and Amarka tried to induce Prahlāda Mahārāja to accept the materialistic way of life, but actually their attempt was a failure.

TEXT 19

тат энам гуру јнатьвà
daiyendram darśayàm āsa
mātr-mṛṣṭam alaṅkrtam

tataḥ—thereafter; enam—him (Prahlāda Mahārāja); guruh—his teachers; jñātvà—knowing; jñāta—known; jñeyà—which are to be known; catusṭayam—the four diplomatic principles (sāma, the process of pacifying; dāna, the process of giving money in charity; bheda, the principle of dividing; and daṇḍa, the principle of punishment); daiyai

[Page 242] Srimad-Bhāgavatam [Canto 7, Ch. 5]
presented; mātr-mṛṣṭam—being bathed by his mother; alaṅkṛtam—decorated with ornaments.

TRANSLATION

After some time, the teachers Śaṅḍa and Amarka thought that Prahlāda Mahārāja was sufficiently educated in the diplomatic affairs of pacifying public leaders, appeasing them by giving them lucrative posts, dividing and ruling over them, and punishing them in cases of disobedience. Then, one day, after Prahlāda’s mother had personally washed the boy and dressed him nicely with sufficient ornaments, they presented him before his father.

PURPORT

It is essential for a student who is going to be a ruler or king to learn the four diplomatic principles. There is always rivalry between a king and his citizens. Therefore, when a citizen agitates the public against the king, the duty of the king is to call him and try to pacify him with sweet words, saying, “You are very important in the state. Why should you disturb the public with some new cause for agitation?” If the citizen is not pacified, the king should then offer him some lucrative post as a governor or minister—any post that draws a high salary—so that he may be agreeable. If the enemy still goes on agitating the public, the king should try to create dissension in the enemy’s camp, but if he still continues, the king should employ argumentum ad baculum—severe punishment—by putting him in jail or placing him before a firing squad. The teachers appointed by Hiranyakaśipu taught Prahlāda Mahārāja how to be a diplomat so that he could rule over the citizens very nicely.

TEXT 20

पादयोः पतितं बालं प्रतिनिधिश्रिः मुः।
परिष्वज्ञ चिरं दोभ्यों परमामाप निद्धर्तिम्।।२०१।

pādayoh patitaṁ balam
pratinandyaśīśāsuraḥ
pariṣvajya ciram dorbhyām
paramām āpa nirvṛtim

pādayoh—at the feet; patitam—fallen; bālam—the boy (Prahlāda Mahārāja); pratinandya—encouraging; āśiṣā—with blessings (“My dear child, may you live long and be happy” and so on); asuraḥ—the demon Hiraṇyakaśipu; pariṣvajya—embracing; ciram—for a long time due to affection; dorbhyām—with his two arms; paramām—great; āpa—obtained; nirvṛtim—jubilation.

TRANSLATION

When Hiraṇyakaśipu saw that his child had fallen at his feet and was offering obeisances, as an affectionate father he immediately began showering blessings upon the child and embraced him with both arms. A father naturally feels happy to embrace his son, and Hiraṇyakaśipu became very happy in this way.

TEXT 21

Nārāda Muni continued: My dear King Yudhiṣṭhīrā, Hiraṇyakaśipu seated Prahlāda Mahārāja on his lap and began smelling his head. With affectionate tears gliding down from his
eyes and moistening the child’s smiling face, he spoke to his son as follows.

**PURPORT**

If a child or disciple falls at the feet of the father or spiritual master, the superior responds by smelling the head of the subordinate.

**TEXT 22**

हिरण्यकाशीपुरुषाच
प्रहादनूक्ष्यताः तात स्वपीतं किंचिदुत्तमम् ।
कलेनेतवतातायुष्मान् यद्यिष्कुदुरोर्मवान्॥२२॥

hiranyakašipura uvāca
prahrādānucyatāṁ tāta
svadhītam kīncit uttamam
kālenaitāvatāyuṣman
yad aśikṣat guror bhavān

**TRANSLATION**

Hiraṇyakaśipuḥ uvāca—King Hiranyakaśipu said; prahrāda—my dear Prahlāda; anucyatāṁ—let it be told; tāta—my dear son; svadhītam—well learned; kīncit—something; uttamam—very nice; kālena etāvatā—for so much time; āyuṣman—O long-lived one; yat—which; aśikṣat—has learned; guroh—from your teachers; bhavān—yourself.

**PURPORT**

In this verse, Hiraṇyakaśipu inquires from his son what he has learned from his guru. Prahlāda Mahārāja’s gurus were of two kinds—
Sāndha and Amarka, the sons of Śukrācārya in the seminal disciplic succession, were the gurus appointed by his father, but his other guru was the exalted Nārada Muni, who had instructed Prahlāda when Prahlāda was within the womb of his mother. Prahlāda Mahārāja responded to the inquiry of his father with the instructions he had received from his spiritual master, Nārada. Thus there was again a difference of opinion because Prahlāda Mahārāja wanted to relate the best thing he had learned from his spiritual master, whereas Hiranyakaśipu expected to hear about the politics and diplomacy Prahlāda had learned from Sāndha and Amarka. Now the dissension between the father and son became increasingly intense as Prahlāda Mahārāja began to say what he had learned from his guru Nārada Muni.

**TEXTS 23-24**

श्रीप्रह्राद उवाच

श्रवणं कृत्तिः विष्णो: सरणं पादे-सेवनम्।
अर्चनं वन्धनं दास्यं सत्यमात्रानिवेदनम्॥२३॥

इति पुनर्विष्णू महतिःचेतचक्षुण।
क्रियेत भगवत्यहा तन्मन्येऽथीतिधुमम्॥२४॥

śrī-prahrāda uvāca
śravaṇaṁ kirtanaṁ viṣṇoh
smaraṇaṁ pāda-sevanam
arcanam vandanam dāsyam
sakhyam ātma-nivedanam

iti pūṁsārputa viṣṇau
bhaktiś cēn nava-lakṣṇā
kriyeta bhagavaty addhā
tan manye 'dhitam uttamam

śrī-prahrādaḥ uvāca—Prahlāda Mahārāja said; śravaṇam—hearing; kirtanam—chanting; viṣṇoh—of Lord Viṣṇu (not anyone else); smaraṇam—remembering; pāda-sevanam—serving the feet; arcanam—offering worship (with saḍaśopacāra, the sixteen kinds of
paraphernalia); *vandanam*—offering prayers; *dāsyam*—becoming the servant; *sakhyam*—becoming the best friend; *ātma-nivedanam*—surrendering everything, whatever one has; *iti*—thus; *purusā arpitā*—offered by the devotee; *viṣṇau*—unto Lord Viṣṇu (not to anyone else); *bhaktiḥ*—devotional service; *cet*—if; *nava-lakṣaṇā*—possessing nine different processes; *kriyeta*—one should perform; *bhagavati*—unto the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *addhā*—directly or completely; *tat*—that; *manye*—I consider; *adhitam*—learning; *uttamam*—topmost.

**TRANSLATION**

Prahlāda Mahārāja said: Hearing and chanting about the transcendental holy name, form, qualities, paraphernalia and pastimes of Lord Viṣṇu, remembering them, serving the lotus feet of the Lord, offering the Lord respectful worship with sixteen types of paraphernalia, offering prayers to the Lord, becoming His servant, considering the Lord one’s best friend, and surrendering everything unto Him (in other words, serving Him with the body, mind and words)—these nine processes are accepted as pure devotional service. One who has dedicated his life to the service of Kṛṣṇa through these nine methods should be understood to be the most learned person, for he has acquired complete knowledge.

**PURPORT**

When Prahlāda Mahārāja was asked by his father to say something from whatever he had learned, he considered that what he had learned from his spiritual master was the best of all teachings whereas what he had learned about diplomacy from his material teachers, Ṣaṅḍa and Amarka, was useless. *Bhaktiḥ pareśānubhavo viraktir anyatra ca* (Bhāg. 11.2.42). This is the symptom of pure devotional service. A pure devotee is interested only in devotional service, not in material affairs. To execute devotional service, one should always engage in hearing and chanting about Kṛṣṇa, or Lord Viṣṇu. The process of temple worship is called *arcana*. How to perform *arcana* will be explained herein. One should have complete faith in the words of Kṛṣṇa, who says that He is the great well-wishing friend of everyone (*suḥṛdam sarva-bhūtānām*). A devotee considers Kṛṣṇa the only friend. This is called *sakhyam*.
Puṁsārpirīta visṇau. The word puṁsā means “by all living entities.” There are no distinctions permitting only a man or only a brāhmaṇa to offer devotional service to the Lord. Everyone can do so. As confirmed in Bhagavad-gītā (9.32), striyo vaiśyās tathā śūdrās te 'pi yānti parāṁ gatim: although women, vaiśyas and śūdras are considered less intelligent, they also can become devotees and return home, back to Godhead.

After performing sacrifices, sometimes a person engaged in fruitive activity customarily offers the results to Viṣṇu. But here it is said, bhagavaty addhā: one must directly offer everything to Viṣṇu. This is called sannyāsa (not merely nyāsa). A tridaṁśa-sannyāsi carries three dandas, signifying kaya-manvantaka—body, mind and words. All of these should be offered to Viṣṇu, and then one can begin devotional service. Fruitive workers first perform some pious activities and then formally or officially offer the results to Viṣṇu. The real devotee, however, first offers his surrender to Kṛṣṇa with his body, mind and words and then uses his body, mind and words for the service of Kṛṣṇa as Kṛṣṇa desires.

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvāti Ṭhākura gives the following explanation in his Tathya. The word śravaṇa refers to giving aural reception to the holy name and descriptions of the Lord’s form, qualities, entourage and pastimes as explained in Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, Bhagavad-gītā and similar authorized scriptures. After aurally receiving such messages, one should memorize these vibrations and repeat them (kīrtanam). Smaraṇam means trying to understand more and more about the Supreme Lord, and pāda-sevanam means engaging oneself in serving the lotus feet of the Lord according to the time and circumstances. Arcanam means worshiping Lord Viṣṇu as one does in the temple, and vandanam means offering respectful obeisances. Man-mana bhava mad-bhakto mad-yājī mam namaskuru. Vandanam means namaskuru—offering obeisances or offering prayers. Thinking oneself to be nitya-kṛṣṇa-dāsa, everlastingly a servant of Kṛṣṇa, is called dāsyam, and sakhyam means being a well-wisher of Kṛṣṇa. Kṛṣṇa wants everyone to surrender unto Him because everyone is constitutionally His servant. Therefore, as a sincere friend of Kṛṣṇa, one should preach this philosophy, requesting everyone to surrender unto Kṛṣṇa. Ātmanivedanam means offering Kṛṣṇa everything, including one’s body, mind, intelligence and whatever one may possess.
One’s sincere endeavor to perform these nine processes of devotional service is technically called bhakti. The word addha means “directly.” One should not be like the karmis, who perform pious activities and then formally offer the results to Krsna. That is karma-kanda. One should not aspire for the results of his pious activities, but should dedicate oneself fully and then act piously. In other words, one should act for the satisfaction of Lord Visnu, not for the satisfaction of his own senses. That is the meaning of the word addha, “directly.”

anyabhilasita-sunyam
jyna-karmady-anavrtam
anukulyena krsnamu-
silanam bhaktir uttama

“One should render transcendental loving service to the Supreme Lord Krsna favorably and without desire for material profit or gain through frutitive activities or philosophical speculation. That is called pure devotional service.” One should simply satisfy Krsna, without being influenced by frutitive knowledge or frutitive activity.

The Gopala-tapani Upanishad says that the word bhakti means engagement in the devotional service of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, not of anyone else. This Upanishad describes that bhakti is the offering of devotional service unto the Supreme Personality of Godhead. To perform devotional service, one should be relieved of the bodily conception of life and aspirations to be happy through elevation to the higher planetary systems. In other words, work performed simply for the satisfaction of the Supreme Lord, without any desire for material benefits, is called bhakti. Bhakti is also called niskarma, or freedom from the results of frutitive activity. Bhakti and niskarma are on the same platform, although devotional service and frutitive activity appear almost the same.

The nine different processes enunciated by Prahlada Maharaaja, who learned them from Narada Muni, may not all be required for the execution of devotional service; if a devotee performs only one of these nine without deviation, he can attain the mercy of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Sometimes it is found that when one performs one of the processes, other processes are mixed with it. That is not improper for a devotee. When a devotee executes any one of the nine processes (nava-
lakṣanā), this is sufficient; the other eight processes are included. Now let us discuss these nine different processes.

(1) Śravaṇam. Hearing of the holy name of the Lord (śravaṇam) is the beginning of devotional service. Although any one of the nine processes is sufficient, in chronological order the hearing of the holy name of the Lord is the beginning. Indeed, it is essential. As enunciated by Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, ceto-darpaṇa-mārjanam: by chanting the holy name of the Lord, one is cleansed of the material conception of life, which is due to the dirty modes of material nature. When the dirt is cleansed from the core of one’s heart, one can realize the form of the Supreme Personality of Godhead—īśvarah paramah krṣṇah sac-cid-ānanda-vigrahaḥ. Thus by hearing the holy name of the Lord, one comes to the platform of understanding the personal form of the Lord. After realizing the Lord’s form, one can realize the transcendental qualities of the Lord, and when one can understand His transcendental qualities one can understand the Lord’s associates. In this way a devotee advances further and further toward complete understanding of the Lord as he awakens in realization of the Lord’s holy name, transcendental form and qualities, His paraphernalia, and everything pertaining to Him. Therefore the chronological process is śravaṇam kīrtanam viṣṇoh. This same process of chronological understanding holds true in chanting and remembering. When the chanting of the holy name, form, qualities and paraphernalia is heard from the mouth of a pure devotee, his hearing and chanting are very pleasing. Śrila Sanātana Gosvāmī has forbidden us to hear the chanting of an artificial devotee or nondevotee.

Hearing from the text of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam is considered the most important process of hearing. Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam is full of transcendental chanting of the holy name, and therefore the chanting and hearing of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam are transcendently full of mellows. The transcendental holy name of the Lord may be heard and chanted accordingly to the attraction of the devotee. One may chant the holy name of Lord Kṛṣṇa, or one may chant the holy name of Lord Rāma or Nṛsiṁhadeva (rāmādi-mūrtiśu kalā-niyamena tiṣṭhan). The Lord has innumerable forms and names, and devotees may meditate upon a particular form and chant the holy name according to his attraction. The best course is to hear of the holy name, form and so on from a pure devotee of the same standard as oneself. In other words, one who is attached
to Kṛṣṇa should chant and hear from other pure devotees who are also attached to Lord Kṛṣṇa. The same principle applies for devotees attracted by Lord Rāma, Lord Nṛsiṁha and other forms of the Lord. Because Kṛṣṇa is the ultimate form of the Lord (kṛṣṇas tu bhagavān svayam), it is best to hear about Lord Kṛṣṇa’s name, form and pastimes from a realized devotee who is particularly attracted by the form of Lord Kṛṣṇa. In Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, great devotees like Śukadeva Gosvāmī have specifically described Lord Kṛṣṇa’s holy name, form and qualities. Unless one hears about the holy name, form and qualities of the Lord, one cannot clearly understand the other processes of devotional service. Therefore Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu recommends that one chant the holy name of Kṛṣṇa. Param vijayate śri-kṛṣṇa-saṅkīrtanam. If one is fortunate enough to hear from the mouth of realized devotees, he is very easily successful on the path of devotional service. Therefore hearing of the holy name, form and qualities of the Lord is essential.

In Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam (1.5.11) there is this verse:

tad-vāg-visargo janatāgha-viplavo
yasmin prati-ślokam abaddhavaty api
nāṁy anantasya yaśo-‘ṅkitāni yat
śrīvanti gāyanti grāṇanti sādhavah

“Verses describing the name, form and qualities of Anantadeva, the unlimited Supreme Lord, are able to vanquish all the sinful reactions of the entire world. Therefore even if such verses are improperly composed, devotees hear them, describe them and accept them as bona fide and authorized.” In this connection, Śrīdhara Svāmī has remarked that a pure devotee takes advantage of another pure devotee by trying to hear from him about the holy name, form and qualities of the Lord. If there is no such opportunity, he alone chants and hears the Lord’s holy name.

(2) Kīrtanam. The hearing of the holy name has been described above. Now let us try to understand the chanting of the holy name, which is the second item in the consecutive order. It is recommended that such chanting be performed very loudly. In Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, Nārada Muni says that without shame he began traveling all over the world, chanting the holy name of the Lord. Similarly, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu has advised:
A devotee can very peacefully chant the holy name of the Lord by behaving more humbly than the grass, being tolerant like a tree and offering respects to everyone, without expecting honor from anyone else. Such qualifications make it easier to chant the holy name of the Lord. The process of transcendental chanting can be easily performed by anyone. Even if one is physically unfit, classified lower than others, devoid of material qualifications or not at all elevated in terms of pious activities, the chanting of the holy name is beneficial. An aristocratic birth, an advanced education, beautiful bodily features, wealth and similar results of pious activities are all unnecessary for advancement in spiritual life, for one can very easily advance simply by chanting the holy name. It is understood from the authoritative source of Vedic literature that especially in this age, Kali-yuga, people are generally short-living, extremely bad in their habits, and inclined to accept methods of devotional service that are not bona fide. Moreover, they are always disturbed by material conditions, and they are mostly unfortunate. Under the circumstances, the performance of other processes, such as yajña, dāna, tapah and kriyā—sacrifices, charity and so on—are not at all possible. Therefore it is recommended:

\[ \text{harer nāma harer nāma} \]
\[ \text{harer nāmaiva kevalam} \]
\[ \text{kalau nāsty eva nāsty eva} \]
\[ \text{nāsty eva gatir anyathā} \]

“In this age of quarrel and hypocrisy the only means of deliverance is chanting of the holy name of the Lord. There is no other way. There is no other way. There is no other way.” Simply by chanting the holy name of the Lord, one advances perfectly in spiritual life. This is the best process for success in life. In other ages, the chanting of the holy name is equally powerful, but especially in this age, Kali-yuga, it is most powerful. *Kīrtanād eva kṛṣṇasya mukta-saṅgah param vrajat*: simply by chanting
the holy name of Kṛṣṇa, one is liberated and returns home, back to Godhead. Therefore, even if one is able to perform other processes of devotional service, one must adopt the chanting of the holy name as the principal method of advancing in spiritual life. *Yajñaiḥ sankīrtanā-prāyair yajanti hi sumedhāsaḥ*: those who are very sharp in their intelligence should adopt this process of chanting the holy names of the Lord. One should not, however, manufacture different types of chanting. One should adhere seriously to the chanting of the holy name as recommended in the scriptures: Hare Kṛṣṇa, Hare Kṛṣṇa, Kṛṣṇa Kṛṣṇa, Hare Hare/ Hare Rāma, Hare Rāma, Rāma Rāma, Hare Hare.

While chanting the holy name of the Lord, one should be careful to avoid ten offenses. From Sanat-kumāra it is understood that even if a person is a severe offender in many ways, he is freed from offensive life if he takes shelter of the Lord’s holy name. Indeed, even if a human being is no better than a two-legged animal, he will be liberated if he takes shelter of the holy name of the Lord. One should therefore be very careful not to commit offenses at the lotus feet of the Lord’s holy name. The offenses are described as follows: (a) to blaspheme a devotee, especially a devotee engaged in broadcasting the glories of the holy name, (b) to consider the name of Lord Śiva or any other demigod to be equally as powerful as the holy name of the Supreme Personality of Godhead (no one is equal to the Supreme Personality of Godhead, nor is anyone superior to Him), (c) to disobey the instructions of the spiritual master, (d) to blaspheme the Vedic literatures and literatures compiled in pursuance of the Vedic literatures, (e) to comment that the glories of the holy name of the Lord are exaggerated, (f) to interpret the holy name in a deviant way, (g) to commit sinful activities on the strength of chanting the holy name, (h) to compare the chanting of the holy name to pious activities, (i) to instruct the glories of the holy name to a person who has no understanding of the chanting of the holy name, (j) not to awaken in transcendental attachment for the chanting of the holy name, even after hearing all these scriptural injunctions.

There is no way to atone for any of these offenses. It is therefore recommended that an offender at the feet of the holy name continue to chant the holy name twenty-four hours a day. Constant chanting of the holy name will make one free of offenses, and then he will gradually be elevated to the transcendental platform on which he can chant the pure
holy name and thus become a lover of the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

It is recommended that even if one commits offenses, one should continue chanting the holy name. In other words, the chanting of the holy name makes one offenseless. In the book Nāma-kaumudi it is recommended that if one is an offender at the lotus feet of a Vaiṣṇava, he should submit to that Vaiṣṇava and be excused; similarly, if one is an offender in chanting the holy name, he should submit to the holy name and thus be freed from his offenses. In this connection there is the following statement, spoken by Dakṣa to Lord Śiva: “I did not know the glories of your personality, and therefore I committed an offense at your lotus feet in the open assembly. You are so kind, however, that you did not accept my offense. Instead, when I was falling down because of accusing you, you saved me by your merciful glance. You are most great. Kindly excuse me and be satisfied with your own exalted qualities.”

One should be very humble and meek to offer one’s desires and chant prayers composed in glorification of the holy name, such as ayi mukta-kulair upāya mānam and nivṛttta-tarṣair upagīyamānād. One should chant such prayers to become free from offenses at the lotus feet of the holy name.

(3) Smarañam. After one regularly performs the processes of hearing and chanting and after the core of one’s heart is cleansed, smarañam, remembering, is recommended. In Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam (2.1.11) Śukadeva Gosvāmi tells King Parikṣit:

> etan nirvidyamānānām
> icchatām akuto-bhayam
> yogināṁ nrpa nirnītaṁ
> harer nāmānukīrtanām

“O King, for great yogīs who have completely renounced all material connections, for those who desire all material enjoyment and for those who are self-satisfied by dint of transcendental knowledge, constant chanting of the holy name of the Lord is recommended.” According to different relationships with the Supreme Personality of Godhead, there are varieties of nāmānukīrtanam, chanting of the holy name, and thus according to different relationships and mellows there are five kinds of
remembering. These are as follows: (a) conducting research into the worship of a particular form of the Lord, (b) concentrating the mind on one subject and withdrawing the mind’s activities of thinking, feeling and willing from all other subjects, (c) concentrating upon a particular form of the Lord (this is called meditation), (d) concentrating one’s mind continuously on the form of the Lord (this is called dhruvānusmṛti, or perfect meditation), and (e) awakening a likening for concentration upon a particular form (this is called samādhi, or trance). Mental concentration upon particular pastimes of the Lord in particular circumstances is also called remembrance. Therefore samādhi, trance, can be possible in five different ways in terms of one’s relationship. Specifically, the trance of devotees on the stage of neutrality is called mental concentration.

(4) Pāda-sevanam. According to one’s taste and strength, hearing, chanting and remembrance may be followed by pāda-sevanam. One obtains the perfection of remembering when one constantly thinks of the lotus feet of the Lord. Being intensely attached to thinking of the Lord’s lotus feet is called pāda-sevanam. When one is particularly adherent to the process of pāda-sevanam, this process gradually includes other processes, such as seeing the form of the Lord, touching the form of the Lord, circumambulating the form or temple of the Lord, visiting such places as Jagannātha Purī, Dvārakā and Mathurā to see the Lord’s form, and bathing in the Ganges or Yamunā. Bathing in the Ganges and serving a pure Vaiśṇava are also known as tadiya-upāsanam. This is also pāda-sevanam. The word tadiya means “in relationship with the Lord.” Service to the Vaiśṇava, Tulasī, Ganges and Yamunā are included in pāda-sevanam. All these processes of pāda-sevanam help one advance in spiritual life very quickly.

(5) Arcanam. After pāda-sevanam comes the process of arcanam, worship of the Deity. If one is interested in the process of arcanam, one must positively take shelter of a bona fide spiritual master and learn the process from him. There are many books for arcanam, especially Nārada-pancarātra. In this age, the Pañcarātra system is particularly recommended for arcanam, Deity worship. There are two systems of arcanam—the bhāgavata system and pāñcarātrikī system. In the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam there is no recommendation of pāñcarātrikī worship because in this Kali-yuga, even without Deity worship, everything can be
perfectly performed simply through hearing, chanting, remembering and worship of the lotus feet of the Lord. Rūpa Gosvāmī states:

śrī-visnoḥ śravane parikṣid abhayavaiyāsaṁīḥ kirtane
prahlādaḥ smaranena tad-aṅghri-bhajane lakṣmīḥ prthuḥ pājane
akṛūras tv abhivandane kapi-patir dāsyey 'tha sakhye 'rjunah
sarvasvātme-nivedane balir abhūt kṛṣṇāptir eṣāṁ param

“Parikṣit Mahārāja attained salvation simply by hearing, and Śukadeva Gosvāmī attained salvation simply by chanting. Prahlāda Mahārāja attained salvation by remembering the Lord. The goddess of fortune, Lakṣmīdevi, attained perfection by worshipping the Lord’s lotus feet. Prthu Mahārāja attained salvation by worshipping the Deity of the Lord. Akrūra attained salvation by offering prayers, Hanumān by rendering service, Arjuna by establishing friendship with the Lord, and Bali Mahārāja by offering everything to the service of the Lord.” All these great devotees served the Lord according to a particular process, but every one of them attained salvation and became eligible to return home, back to Godhead. This is explained in Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam.

It is therefore recommended that initiated devotees follow the principles of Nārada-paṅcarātra by worshipping the Deity in the temple. Especially for householder devotees who are opulent in material possessions, the path of Deity worship is strongly recommended. An opulent householder devotee who does not engage his hard-earned money in the service of the Lord is called a miser. One should not engage paid brāhmaṇas to worship the Deity. If one does not personally worship the Deity but engages paid servants instead, he is considered lazy, and his worship of the Deity is called artificial. An opulent householder can collect luxurious paraphernalia for Deity worship, and consequently for householder devotees the worship of the Deity is compulsory. In our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement there are brahmacāris, grhastras, vānaprastras and sannyāsīs, but the Deity worship in the temple should be performed especially by the householders. The brahmacāris can go with the sannyāsīs to preach, and the vānaprastras should prepare themselves for the next status of renounced life, sannyāsa. Grhastra devotees, however, are generally engaged in material activities, and therefore if they do not take to Deity worship, their falling down is
positively assured. Deity worship means following the rules and regulations precisely. That will keep one steady in devotional service. Generally householders have children, and then the wives of the householders should be engaged in caring for the children, just as women acting as teachers care for the children in a nursery school.

**Grhastha** devotees must adopt the *arcana-vidhi*, or Deity worship according to the suitable arrangements and directions given by the spiritual master. Regarding those unable to take to the Deity worship in the temple, there is the following statement in the *Agni Purāṇa*. Any householder devotee circumstantially unable to worship the Deity must at least see the Deity worship, and in this way he may achieve success also. The special purpose of Deity worship is to keep oneself always pure and clean. **Grhastha** devotees should be actual examples of cleanliness.

Deity worship should be continued along with hearing and chanting. Therefore every *mantra* is preceded by the word *namah*. In all the *mantras* there are specific potencies, of which the **grhastha** devotees must take advantage. There are many *mantras* preceded by the word *namah*, but if one chants the holy name of the Lord, he receives the result of chanting *namah* many times. By chanting the holy name of the Lord, one can reach the platform of love of Godhead. One might ask, then what is the necessity of being initiated? The answer is that even though the chanting of the holy name is sufficient to enable one to progress in spiritual life to the standard of love of Godhead, one is nevertheless susceptible to contamination because of possessing a material body. Consequently, special stress is given to the *arcana-vidhi*. One should therefore regularly take advantage of both the *bhāgavata* process and *pāñcarātriṇī* process.

Deity worship has two divisions, namely pure and mixed with fruitive activities. For one who is steady, Deity worship is compulsory. Observing the various types of festivals, such as Śrī *Janmāśtami*, Rāma-navami and *Nṛśimha-caturdaśi*, is also included in the process of Deity worship. In other words, it is compulsory for householder devotees to observe these festivals.

Now let us discuss the offenses in Deity worship. The following are offenses: (a) to enter the temple with shoes or being carried on a palanquin, (b) not to observe the prescribed festivals, (c) to avoid offering obeisances in front of the Deity, (d) to offer prayers in an unclean state,
not having washed one's hands after eating, (e) to offer obeisances with one hand, (f) to circumambulate directly in front of the Deity, (g) to spread one's legs before the Deity, (h) to sit before the Deity while holding one's ankles with one's hands, (i) to lie down before the Deity, (j) to eat before the Deity, (k) to speak lies before the Deity, (l) to address someone loudly before the Deity, (m) to talk nonsense before the Deity, (n) to cry before the Deity, (o) to argue before the Deity, (p) to chastise someone before the Deity, (q) to show someone favor before the Deity, (r) to use harsh words before the Deity, (s) to wear a woolen blanket before the Deity, (t) to blaspheme someone before the Deity, (u) to worship someone else before the Deity, (v) to use vulgar language before the Deity, (w) to pass air before the Deity, (x) to avoid very opulent worship of the Deity, even though one is able to perform it, (y) to eat something not offered to the Deity, (z) to avoid offering fresh fruits to the Deity according to the season, (aa) to offer food to the Deity which has already been used or from which has first been given to others (in other words, food should not be distributed to anyone else until it has been offered to the Deity), (bb) to sit with one's back toward the Deity, (cc) to offer obeisances to someone else in front of the Deity, (dd) not to chant proper prayers when offering obeisances to the spiritual master, (ee) to praise oneself before the Deity, and (ff) to blaspheme the demigods. In the worship of the Deity, these thirty-two offenses should be avoided.

In the Varāha Purāṇa the following offenses are mentioned: (a) to eat in the house of a rich man, (b) to enter the Deity's room in the dark, (c) to worship the Deity without following the regulative principles, (d) to enter the temple without vibrating any sound, (e) to collect food that has been seen by a dog, (f) to break silence while offering worship to the Deity, (g) to go to the toilet during the time of worshiping the Deity, (h) to offer incense without offering flowers, (i) to worship the Deity with forbidden flowers, (j) to begin worship without having washed one's teeth, (k) to begin worship after sex, (l) to touch a lamp, dead body or a woman during her menstrual period, or to put on red or bluish clothing, unwashed clothing, the clothing of others or soiled clothing. Other offenses are to worship the Deity after seeing a dead body, to pass air before the Deity, to show anger before the Deity, and to worship the Deity just after returning from a crematorium. After eating,
one should not worship the Deity until one has digested his food, nor should one touch the Deity or engage in any Deity worship after eating safflower oil or hing. These are also offenses.

In other places, the following offenses are listed: (a) to be against the scriptural injunctions of the Vedic literature or to disrespect within one’s heart the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam while externally falsely accepting its principles, (b) to introduce differing śāstras, (c) to chew pan and betel before the Deity, (d) to keep flowers for worship on the leaf of a castor oil plant, (e) to worship the Deity in the afternoon, (f) to sit on the altar or to sit on the floor to worship the Deity (without a seat), (g) to touch the Deity with the left hand while bathing the Deity, (h) to worship the Deity with a stale or used flower, (i) to spit while worshiping the Deity, (j) to advertise one’s glory while worshiping the Deity, (k) to apply tilaka to one’s forehead in a curved way, (l) to enter the temple without having washed one’s feet, (m) to offer the Deity food cooked by an uninitiated person, (n) to worship the Deity and offer bhoga to the Deity within the vision of an uninitiated person or non-Vaiṣṇava, (o) to offer worship to the Deity without worshiping Vaiṣṇava deities like Gaṇeśa, (p) to worship the Deity while perspiring, (q) to refuse flowers offered to the Deity, (r) to take a vow or oath in the holy name of the Lord.

If one commits any of the above offenses, one must read at least one chapter of Bhagavad-gītā. This is confirmed in the Skanda-Purāṇa, Avanti-khaṇḍa. Similarly, there is another injunction, stating that one who reads the thousand names of Viṣṇu can be released from all offenses. In the same Skanda-Purāṇa, Revā-khaṇḍa, it is said that one who recites prayers to tulasi or sows a tulasi seed is also freed from all offenses. Similarly, one who worships the śālagrama-śilā can also be relieved of offenses. In the Brahmāṇḍa Purāṇa it is said that one who worships Lord Viṣṇu, whose four hands bear a conchshell, disc, lotus flower and club, can be relieved from the above offenses. In the Ādi-varāha Purāṇa it is said that a worshiper who has committed offenses may fast for one day at the holy place known as Saukarava and then bathe in the Ganges.

In the process of worshiping the Deity it is sometimes enjoined that one worship the Deity within the mind. In the Padma Purāṇa, Uttarakhaṇḍa, it is said, “All persons can generally worship within the mind.” The Gautamiya Tantra states, “For a sannyāsī who has no home,
worship of the Deity within the mind is recommended.” In the Narada-
pancaratra it is stated by Lord Nārāyaṇa that worship of the Deity within
the mind is called mānasa-pūjā. One can become free from the four mis-
eries by this method. Sometimes worship from the mind can be independ-
dently executed. According to the instruction of Āvirhotra Muni, one of
the nava-yogendras, as mentioned in Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, one may
worship the Deity by chanting all the mantras. Eight kinds of Deities are
mentioned in the śāstra, and the mental Deity is one of them. In this
regard, the following description is given in the Brahma-vaivarta Purāṇa.

In the city of Pratiṣṭhāna-pura, long ago, there resided a brāhmaṇa
who was poverty-stricken but innocent and not dissatisfied. One day he
heard a discourse in an assembly of brāhmaṇas concerning how to wor-
sip the Deity in the temple. In that meeting, he also heard that the Deity
may be worshiped within the mind. After this incident, the brāhmaṇa,
having bathed in the Godāvari River, began mentally worshiping the
Deity. He would wash the temple within his mind, and then in his
imagination he would bring water from all the sacred rivers in golden
and silver waterpots. He collected all kinds of valuable paraphernalia for
worship, and he worshiped the Deity very gorgeously, beginning from
bathing the Deity and ending with offering ārati. Thus he felt great hap-
piness. After many years had passed in this way, one day within his mind
he cooked nice sweet rice with ghee to worship the Deity. He placed the
sweet rice on a golden dish and offered it to Lord Kṛṣṇa, but he felt that
the sweet rice was very hot, and therefore he touched it with his finger.
He immediately felt that his finger had been burned by the hot sweet
rice, and thus he began to lament. While the brāhmaṇa was in pain, Lord
Viṣṇu in Vaikuṇṭha began smiling, and the goddess of fortune inquired
from the Lord why He was smiling. Lord Viṣṇu then ordered His asso-
ciates to bring the brāhmaṇa to Vaikuṇṭha. Thus the brāhmaṇa attained
the liberation of sāmipya, the facility of living near the Supreme Per-
sonality of Godhead.

(6) Vandanam. Although prayers are a part of Deity worship, they
may be considered separately like the other items, such as hearing and
chanting, and therefore separate statements are given herewith. The
Lord has unlimited transcendental qualities and opulences, and one who
feels influenced by the Lord’s qualities in various activities offers
prayers to the Lord. In this way he becomes successful. In this connection, the following are some of the offenses to be avoided: (a) to offer obeisances on one hand, (b) to offer obeisances with one’s body covered, (c) to show one’s back to the Deity, (d) to offer obeisances on the left side of the Deity, (e) to offer obeisances very near the Deity.

(7) Dāsyam. There is the following statement in regard to assisting the Lord as a servant. After many, many thousands of births, when one comes to understand that he is an eternal servant of Kṛṣṇa, one can deliver others from this universe. If one simply continues to think that he is an eternal servant of Kṛṣṇa, even without performing any other process of devotional service, he can attain full success, for simply by this feeling one can perform all nine processes of devotional service.

(8) Sakhyam. In regard to worshiping the Lord as a friend, the Agastya-samhitā states that a devotee engaged in performing devotional service by śravaṇam and kīrtanam sometimes wants to see the Lord personally, and for this purpose he resides in the temple. Elsewhere there is this statement: “O my Lord, Supreme Personality and eternal friend, although You are full of bliss and knowledge, You have become the friend of the residents of Vṛndāvana. How fortunate are these devotees!” In this statement the word “friend” is specifically used to indicate intense love. Friendship, therefore, is better than servitude. In the stage above dāsyā-rasa, the devotee accepts the Supreme Personality of Godhead as a friend. This is not at all astonishing, for when a devotee is pure in heart the opulence of his worship of the Deity diminishes as spontaneous love for the Personality of Godhead is manifested. In this regard, Śrīdhara Svāmī mentions Śrīdāma Vipra, who expressed to himself his feelings of obligation, thinking, “Life after life, may I be connected with Kṛṣṇa in this friendly attitude.”

(9) Ātma-nivedanam. The word ātma-nivedanam refers to the stage at which one who has no motive other than to serve the Lord surrenders everything to the Lord and performs his activities only to please the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Such a devotee is like a cow that is cared for by its master. When cared for by its master, a cow is not in anxiety over its maintenance. Such a cow is always devoted to its master, and it never acts independently, but only for the master’s benefit. Some devotees, therefore, consider dedication of the body to the Lord to be ātma-nivedanam, and as stated in the book known as Bhakti-viveka,
sometimes dedication of the soul to the Lord is called atma-nivedanam. The best examples of atma-nivedanam are found in Bali Mahārāja and Ambariṣa Mahārāja. Atma-nivedanam is also sometimes found in the behavior of Rukmini devī at Dvārakā.

**TEXT 25**

निशाम्यायतसुतवचो हिरण्यकशिपुस्तदा।
गुरुपुत्रानां रुषा प्रस्फुरिताधराः॥२५॥

niśamya—hearing; etat—this; suta-vacah—speech from his son; hiranyakaśipuḥ—Hiranyakasipu; tadā—at that time; guru-putram—unto the son of Śukrācārya, his spiritual master; uvvāca—spoke; idam—this; rūṣā—with anger; prasphurita—trembling; adharaḥ—whose lips.

**TRANSLATION**

After hearing these words of devotional service from the mouth of his son Prahlāda, Hiranyakasipu was extremely angry. His lips trembling, he spoke as follows to Śaṅḍa, the son of his guru, Śukrācārya.

**TEXT 26**

न्रह्माकिं निर्मेतेन विर्ष्यं भयातास्वतः।
असारं ग्राहितो वालो मामनास्त्य दुर्मेते॥२६॥

brahma-bandho kim etat te
vipakṣam śrayatāsataḥ
asāram grāhito bālo
mām anādṛtya durnate

brahma-bandho—O unqualified son of a brāhmaṇa; kim etat—what is this; te—by you; vipakṣam—the party of my enemies; śrayatā—take-
ing shelter of; asatā—most mischievous; asāram—nonsense; grāhitaḥ—taught; bālaḥ—the boy; mām—me; anādṛtya—not caring for; durmate—O foolish teacher.

TRANSLATION
O unqualified, most heinous son of a brāhmaṇa, you have disobeyed my order and taken shelter of the party of my enemies. You have taught this poor boy about devotional service! What is this nonsense?

PURPORT
In this verse the word asāram, meaning, “having no substance,” is significant. For a demon there is no substance in the process of devotional service, but to a devotee devotional service is the only essential factor in life. Since Hiraṇyakaśipu did not like devotional service, the essence of life, he chastised Prahlāda Mahārāja’s teachers with harsh words.

TEXT 27

\[
santi hy asādhavo loke
durmaitrāḥ Chadma-veśiṇaḥ
teśām udety agham kāle
togah pātakināṁ iva
\]

santi—are; hi—indeed; asādhavaḥ—dishonest persons; loke—within this world; durmaitrāḥ—cheating friends; Chadma-veśiṇaḥ—wearing false garbs; teśām—of all of them; udeti—arises; agham—the reaction of sinful life; kāle—in due course of time; togah—disease; pātakināṁ—of sinful men; iva—like.

TRANSLATION
In due course of time, various types of diseases are manifest in those who are sinful. Similarly, in this world there are many
deceptive friends in false garbs, but eventually, because of their false behavior, their actual enmity becomes manifest.

PURPORT
Being anxious about the education of his boy Prahlāda, Hiraṇyakaśipu was very much dissatisfied. When Prahlāda began teaching about devotional service, Hiraṇyakaśipu immediately regarded the teachers as his enemies in the garb of friends. In this verse the words rogah pātaṇinām iva refer to disease, which is the most sinful and miserable of the conditions of material life (janma-mṛtyu-jārā-vyādhi). Disease is the symptom of the body of a sinful person. The smṛti-śāstras say,

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{brahma-hā kṣaya-rogī syāt} \\
\text{surāpaḥ śyāvadantakaḥ} \\
\text{svarna-hāri tu kunakhi} \\
\text{duścarmā guru-talpagaḥ}
\end{align*}
\]

Murderers of brāhmaṇas are later afflicted by tuberculosis, drunkards become toothless, those who have stolen gold are afflicted by diseased nails, and sinful men who have sexual connections with the wife of a superior are afflicted by leprosy and similar skin diseases.

TEXT 28

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{ṣrī-guru-putra uvāca} \\
\text{na mat-praṇītaṁ na para-praṇītaṁ} \\
\text{suto vadaty eṣa tavendra-śatro} \\
\text{naisargikīyam matir asya rājan} \\
\text{niyaccha manyum kad adāḥ sma mā naḥ}
\end{align*}
\]
śrī-guru-putraḥ uvāca—the son of Śukrācārya, Hiraṇyakaśipu’s spiritual master, said; na—not; mat-prāṇītam—educated by me; na—nor; para-prāṇītam—educated by anyone else; sutah—the son (Prahlāda); vadati—says; eśaḥ—this; tava—your; indra-satro—O enemy of King Indra; naisargiki—natural; iyam—this; matih—inclination; asya—of him; rājan—O King; nīyaçaḥ—give up; manyum—your anger; kad—fault; adāḥ—attribute; sma—indeed; mā—do not; nah—unto us.

TRANSLATION

The son of Śukrācārya, Hiraṇyakaśipu’s spiritual master, said: O enemy of King Indra, O King! Whatever your son Prahlāda has said was not taught to him by me or anyone else. His spontaneous devotional service has naturally developed in him. Therefore, please give up your anger and do not unnecessarily accuse us. It is not good to insult a brahmāṇa in this way.

TEXT 29

śrī-nārada uvāca

śrī-nāradaḥ uvāca—Nārada Muni said; guruv—by the teacher; evam—thus; pratiproktaḥ—being answered; bhūyaḥ—again; āḥa—said; asuraḥ—the great demon, Hiraṇyakaśipu; sutam—unto his son; na—not; cet—if; guru-mukhiyam te kuto 'bhadrasati matih

śrī-nārada uvāca—Nārada Muni said; guruv—by the teacher; evam—thus; pratiproktaḥ—being answered; bhūyaḥ—again; āḥa—said; asuraḥ—the great demon, Hiraṇyakaśipu; sutam—unto his son; na—not; cet—if; guru-mukhiyam te kuto 'bhadrasati matih

śrī-nārada uvāca—Nārada Muni said; guruv—by the teacher; evam—thus; pratiproktaḥ—being answered; bhūyaḥ—again; āḥa—said; asuraḥ—the great demon, Hiraṇyakaśipu; sutam—unto his son; na—not; cet—if; guru-mukhiyam te kuto 'bhadrasati matih
TRANSLATION

Śrī Nārada Muni continued: When Hiranyakaśipu received this reply from the teacher, he again addressed his son Prahlāda. Hiranyakaśipu said: You rascal, most fallen of our family, if you have not received this education from your teachers, where have you gotten it?

PURPORT

Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravarti Ṭhākura explains that devotional service is actually bhadrā satī, not abhadra asati. In other words, knowledge of devotional service can be neither inauspicious nor contrary to etiquette. To learn devotional service is the duty of everyone. Therefore the spontaneous education of Prahlāda Mahārāja is supported as auspicious and perfect.

TEXT 30

śrī-prahrāda uvāca
matiṁ na kṛṣṇe parataḥ svato vā
mitho 'bhīpadyeta grha-vratānāṁ
ādānta-gobhir viśatāṁ tamisram
punah punaḥ carvita-carvanānām

śrī-prahrāda uvāca—Prahlāda Mahārāja said; matiḥ—inclination; na—never; kṛṣṇe—unto Lord Kṛṣṇa; parataḥ—from the instructions of others; svataḥ—from their own understanding; vā—either; mithaḥ—from combined effort; abhipadyeta—is developed; grha-vratānāṁ—of persons too addicted to the materialistic, bodily conception of life; adānta—uncontrolled; gobhiḥ—by the senses; viśatāṁ—entering; tamisram—hellish life; punah—again; punaḥ—again; carvita—things already chewed; carvanānām—who are chewing.
TRANSLATION

Prahlāda Mahārāja replied: Because of their uncontrolled senses, persons too addicted to materialistic life make progress toward hellish conditions and repeatedly chew that which has already been chewed. Their inclinations toward Kṛṣṇa are never aroused, either by the instructions of others, by their own efforts, or by a combination of both.

PURPORT

In this verse the words matir na kṛṣne refer to devotional service rendered to Kṛṣṇa. So-called politicians, erudite scholars and philosophers who read Bhagavad-gītā try to twist some meaning from it to suit their material purposes, but their misunderstandings of Kṛṣṇa will not yield them any profit. Because such politicians, philosophers and scholars are interested in using Bhagavad-gītā as a vehicle for adjusting things materially, for them constant thought of Kṛṣṇa, or Kṛṣṇa consciousness, is impossible (matir na kṛṣne). As stated in Bhagavad-gītā (18.55), ṃabhikṣaṁ abhijānāti: only through devotional service can one understand Kṛṣṇa as He is. The so-called politicians and scholars think of Kṛṣṇa as fictitious. The politician says that his Kṛṣṇa is different from the Kṛṣṇa depicted in Bhagavad-gītā. Even though he accepts Kṛṣṇa and Rāma as the Supreme he thinks of Rāma and Kṛṣṇa as impersonal because he has no idea of service to Kṛṣṇa. Thus his only business is punaḥ punaḥ carvita-carvanānām—chewing the chewed again and again. The aim of such politicians and academic scholars is to enjoy this material world with their bodily senses. Therefore it is clearly stated here that those who are grha-vrata, whose only aim is to live comfortably with the body in the material world, cannot understand Kṛṣṇa. The two expressions grha-vrata and carvita-carvanānām indicate that a materialistic person tries to enjoy sense gratification in different bodily forms, life after life, but is still unsatisfied. In the name of personalism, this ism or that ism, such persons always remain attached to the materialistic way of life. As stated in Bhagavad-gītā (2.44):

bhogaiśvarya-prasaktānām
tayāpahṛta-cetasām
vyavasāyātmikā buddhiḥ
samādhau na vidhiyate

“In the minds of those who are too attached to sense enjoyment and material opulence, and who are bewildered by such things, the resolute determination for devotional service to the Supreme Lord does not take place.” Those who are attached to material enjoyment cannot be fixed in devotional service to the Lord. They cannot understand Bhagavān, Kṛṣṇa, or His instruction, Bhagavad-gītā. Adānta-gobhir viṣatāṁ tamisram: their path actually leads toward hellish life.

As confirmed by Rṣabhadeva, mahat-sevāṁ dvāram āhur vimukteḥ: one must try to understand Kṛṣṇa by serving a devotee. The word mahat refers to a devotee.

mahātmānas tu mām pārtha
daiव्र prakṛtim āśritaḥ
bhajanty ananya-manaso
ejñātvā bhūtādīm avyayam

“O son of Prthā, those who are not deluded, the great souls, are under the protection of the divine nature. They are fully engaged in devotional service because they know Me as the Supreme Personality of Godhead, original and inexhaustible.” (Bg. 9.13) A mahātmā is one who is constantly engaged in devotional service, twenty-four hours a day. As explained in the following verses, unless one adheres to such a great personality, one cannot understand Kṛṣṇa. Hiraṇyakaśipu wanted to know where Prahlāda had gotten this Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Who had taught him? Prahlāda sarcastically replied, “My dear father, persons like you never understand Kṛṣṇa. One can understand Kṛṣṇa only by serving a mahat, a great soul. Those who try to adjust material conditions are said to be chewing the chewed. No one has been able to adjust material conditions, but life after life, generation after generation, people try and repeatedly fail. Unless one is properly trained by a mahat—a mahātmā, or unalloyed devotee of the Lord—there is no possibility of one’s understanding Kṛṣṇa and His devotional service.”
TEXT 31

na te viduḥ svārtha-gatiṁ hi viṣṇum
durāṣayā ye bahir-artha-māninaḥ
andhā yathāṅdhair upaniyamānāṁ
te 'piṣa-tantrāṁ uru-dāmnī baddhāḥ

na—not; te—they; viduh—know; sva-artha-gatim—the ultimate goal of life, or their own real interest; hi—indeed; viṣṇum—Lord Viṣṇu and His abode; durāṣayāh—being ambitious to enjoy this material world; ye—who; bahīḥ—external sense objects; artha-māninaḥ—considering as valuable; andhāḥ—persons who are blind; yathā—just as; andhāṁ—by other blind men; upaniyamānāṁ—being led; te—they; api—although; īṣa-tantrāṁ—to the ropes (laws) of material nature; uru—having very strong; dāmnī—cords; baddhāḥ—bound.

TRANSLATION

Persons who are strongly entrapped by the consciousness of enjoying material life, and who have therefore accepted as their leader or guru a similar blind man attached to external sense objects, cannot understand that the goal of life is to return home, back to Godhead, and engage in the service of Lord Viṣṇu. As blind men guided by another blind man miss the right path and fall into a ditch, materially attached men led by another materially attached man are bound by the ropes of fruitive labor, which are made of very strong cords, and they continue again and again in materialistic life, suffering the threefold miseries.

PURPORT

Since there must always be a difference of opinion between demons and devotees, Hiranyakaśipu, when criticized by his son Prahlāda
Mahārāja, should not have been surprised that Prahlāda Mahārāja differed from his way of life. Nonetheless, Hiraṇyakaśipu was extremely angry and wanted to rebuke his son for deriding his teacher or spiritual master, who had been born in the brāhmaṇa family of the great ācārya Śukrācārya. The word śukra means “semen,” and ācārya refers to a teacher or guru. Hereditary gurus, or spiritual masters, have been accepted everywhere since time immemorial, but Prahlāda Mahārāja declined to accept such a seminal guru or take instruction from him. An actual guru is śrotiṣya, one who has heard or received perfect knowledge through paramparā, the disciplic succession. Therefore Prahlāda Mahārāja did not recognize a seminal spiritual master. Such spiritual masters are not at all interested in Viṣṇu. Indeed, they are hopeful of material success (bahir-artha-mānīnaḥ). The word bahīṛ means “external,” artha means “interest,” and mānīna means “taking very seriously.” Generally speaking, practically everyone is unaware of the spiritual world. The knowledge of the materialists is restricted within the four-billion-mile limit of this material world, which is in the dark portion of the creation; they do not know that beyond the material world is the spiritual world. Unless one is a devotee of the Lord, one cannot understand the existence of the spiritual world. Gurus, teachers, who are simply interested in this material world are described in this verse as andha, blind. Such blind men may lead many other blind followers without true knowledge of material conditions, but they are not accepted by devotees like Prahlāda Mahārāja. Such blind teachers, being interested in the external, material world, are always bound by the strong ropes of material nature.

TEXT 32

नैशां मतिस्तवदुरुक्मान्डिधि
स्पङ्गश्रवण्योपप्तमो यदथ: ।
महीयसा पादरजोदिमिप्रेक
निष्किष्कनानां न द्रुणीत चावत: ॥ २२॥

naiśāṁ matis tāvat urukramāṅghriṁ
sprāṣaty anarthāpapagamo yad-arthaḥ
Unless they smear upon their bodies the dust of the lotus feet of a Vaiśṇava completely freed from material contamination, persons very much inclined toward materialistic life cannot be attached to the lotus feet of the Lord, who is glorified for His uncommon activities. Only by becoming Kṛṣṇa conscious and taking shelter at the lotus feet of the Lord in this way can one be freed from material contamination.

PURPORT

Becoming Kṛṣṇa conscious brings about anartha-apagamaḥ, the disappearance of all anarthas, the miserable conditions we have unnecessarily accepted. The material body is the basic principle of these unwanted miserable conditions. The entire Vedic civilization is meant to relieve one from these unwanted miseries, but persons bound by the laws of nature do not know the destination of life. As described in the previous verse, īśa-tantryāṁ uru-dāmni baddhāḥ: they are conditioned by the three strong modes of material nature. The education that keeps the conditioned soul bound life after life is called materialistic education. Śrīla Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura has explained that materialistic education expands the influence of māyā. Such an education induces the conditioned soul to be increasingly attracted to materialistic life and to stray further and further away from liberation from unwanted miseries.
One may ask why highly educated persons do not take to Kṛṣṇa consciousness. The reason is explained in this verse. Unless one takes shelter of a bona fide, fully Kṛṣṇa conscious spiritual master, there is no chance of understanding Kṛṣṇa. The educators, scholars and big political leaders worshiped by millions of people cannot understand the goal of life and take to Kṛṣṇa consciousness, for they have not accepted a bona fide spiritual master and the Vedas. Therefore in the Munḍaka Upaniṣad (3.2.3) it is said, nāyam ātmā pravacanena labhyo na medhayā na bahunā śrūtena: one cannot become self-realized simply by having an academic education, by presenting lectures in an erudite way (pravacanena labhyah), or by being an intelligent scientist who discovers many wonderful things. One cannot understand Kṛṣṇa unless one is graced by the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Only one who has surrendered to a pure devotee of Kṛṣṇa and taken the dust of his lotus feet can understand Kṛṣṇa. First one must understand how to get out of the clutches of māyā. The only means is to become Kṛṣṇa conscious. And to become Kṛṣṇa conscious very easily, one must take shelter of a realized soul—a mahat, or mahātmā—whose only interest is to engage in the service of the Supreme Lord. As the Lord says in Bhagavad-gītā (9.13):

\[
\text{mahātmānas tu māṁ pārtha}
\]
\[
\text{daivīṁ prakṛtim āśritāḥ}
\]
\[
\text{bhajanty ananya-manaso}
\]
\[
\text{jñātvā bhūtādim avyayam}
\]

"O son of Pṛthā, those who are not deluded, the great souls, are under the protection of the divine nature. They are fully engaged in devotional service because they know Me as the Supreme Personality of Godhead, original and inexhaustible." Therefore, to end the unwanted miseries of life, one must become a devotee.

\[
yasyāsti bhaktir bhagavaty akiñcanā
dsaur air gunais tatra samāsate surāḥ
\]

"One who has unflinching devotional faith in Kṛṣṇa consistently manifests all the good qualities of Kṛṣṇa and the demigods." (Bhāg. 5.18.12)
yasya deve para bhaktir
   yathā deve tathā gurau
   tasyaite kathitā hy arthāh
   prakāśante mahātmanah

“Only unto those great souls who have implicit faith in both the Lord and
the spiritual master are all the imports of Vedic knowledge automatically
revealed.” (Śvetāsvatara Upaniṣad 6.23)

yam evaiśa vṛnute tena labhyas
   tasyaiśa ātmā vivṛnute tānum svām

“The Lord is obtained only by one whom He Himself chooses. To such a
person He manifests His own form.” (Mundaka Upaniṣad 3.2.3)

These are Vedic injunctions. One must take shelter of a self-realized
spiritual master, not a materially educated scholar or politician. One
must take shelter of a niskiṁcana, a person engaged in devotional service
and free from material contamination. That is the way to return home,
back to Godhead.

TEXT 33

Истукхопарта мунtra हिरण्यकासिपु रुषा ।
अन्यीक्षतात्मा स्वोत्सानिन्यत महीतते ॥३२॥

ity uktvoparatam putram
   hiranyakaśipu ruṣā
   andhikṛtātmā svotaṅgān
   nirasyata mahī-tale

iti—thus; uktvā—speaking; uparatam—stopped; putram—the son;
hiranyakaśipuḥ—Hiranyakaśipu; ruṣā—with great anger; andhikṛtā-
ātmā—made blind to self-realization; sva-utsaṅgāt—from his lap;
nirasyata—threw; mahī-tale—upon the ground.

TRANSLATION

After Prahlāda Mahārāja had spoken in this way and become
silent, Hiranyakaśipu, blinded by anger, threw him off his lap and
onto the ground.
TEXT 34

Indignant and angry, his reddish eyes like molten copper, Hiranyakasipu said to his servants: O demons, take this boy away from me! He deserves to be killed. Kill him as soon as possible!

TEXT 35

ayam—this; me—my; bhrātr-hā—killer of the brother; sah—he; ayam—this; hitvā—giving up; svān—own; suhrdaḥ—well-wishers; adhamah—very low; pitṛya-hantuḥ—of He who killed his uncle
Hiraṇyākṣa; pādau—at the two feet; yaḥ—he who; viṣṇoh—of Lord Viṣṇu; dāsa-vat—like a servant; arcati—serves.

TRANSLATION

This boy Prahlāda is the killer of my brother, for he has given up his family to engage in the devotional service of the enemy, Lord Viṣṇu, like a menial servant.

PURPORT

Hiraṇyakaśipu considered his son Prahlāda Mahārāja to be the killer of his brother because Prahlāda Mahārāja was engaged in the devotional service of Lord Viṣṇu. In other words, Prahlāda Mahārāja would be elevated to sārūpya liberation, and in that sense he resembled Lord Viṣṇu. Therefore Prahlāda was to be killed by Hiraṇyakaśipu. Devotees, Vaiṣṇavas, attain the liberations of sārūpya, sālokya, sārṣṭi and sāmīpya, whereas the Māyāvādīs are supposed to attain the liberation known as sāyuṣya. Sāyuṣya-mukti, however, is not very secure, whereas sārūpya-mukti, sālokya-mukti, sārṣṭi-mukti and sāmīpya-mukti are most certain. Although the servants of Lord Viṣṇu, Nārāyaṇa, in the Vaikuṇṭha planets are equally situated with the Lord, the devotees there know very well that the Lord is the master whereas they are servants.

TEXT 36

visṇoḥ vā sādhv asau kim nu
kariṣyaty asamañjasah
sauhṛdam dustyaṁ pitror
ahād yaḥ pañca-hāyanaḥ

visṇoh—unto Viṣṇu; vā—either; sādhu—good; asau—this; kim—whether; nu—indeed; kariṣyati—will do; asamañjasah—not trustworthy; sauḥṛdam—affectionate relationship; dustyaṁ—difficult to
relinquish; *pitroh*—of his father and mother; *ahāt*—gave up; *yāh*—he who; *paṁca-hāyanah*—only five years old.

**TRANSLATION**

Although Prahlāda is only five years old, even at this young age he has given up his affectionate relationship with his father and mother. Therefore, he is certainly untrustworthy. Indeed, it is not at all believable that he will behave well toward Viṣṇu.

**TEXT 37**

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{paro 'py apatyam hita-kṛd yathausadham} \\
\text{sva-dehajo 'py āmayavat suto 'hitah} \\
\text{chindyāt tad aṅgam yad utātmano 'hitam} \\
\text{śeśaṁ sukham jivati yad-vivarjanāt}
\end{align*}
\]

*parah*—not belonging to the same group or family; *api*—although; *apatyam*—a child; *hita-kṛt*—who is beneficial; *yathā*—just as; *ausadham*—remedial herb; *sva-deha-jaḥ*—born of one's own body; *api*—although; *āmaya-vat*—like a disease; *sutaḥ*—a son; *ahitah*—who is not a well-wisher; *chindyāt*—one should cut off; *tat*—that; *aṅgam*—part of the body; *yat*—which; *uta*—indeed; *ātmanah*—for the body; *ahitam*—not beneficial; *śeśam*—the balance; *sukham*—happily; *jivati*—lives; *yat*—of which; *vivarjanāt*—by cutting off.

**TRANSLATION**

Although a medicinal herb, being born in the forest, does not belong to the same category as a man, if beneficial it is kept very carefully. Similarly, if someone outside one's family is favorable, he should be given protection like a son. On the other hand, if a limb of one's body is poisoned by disease, it must be amputated so
that the rest of the body may live happily. Similarly, even one’s own son, if unfavorable, must be rejected, although born of one’s own body.

PURPORT

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu has instructed all devotees of the Lord to be humbler than the grass and more tolerant than trees; otherwise there will always be disturbances to their execution of devotional service. Here is a vivid example of how a devotee is disturbed by a nondevotee, even though the nondevotee is an affectionate father. The material world is such that a nondevotee father becomes an enemy of a devotee son. Having determined to kill even his son, Hiranyakaśipu gave the example of amputating a part of one’s body that has become septic and therefore injurious to the rest of the body. The same example, of course, may also be applied to nondevotees. Cāṇakya Paṇḍita advises, tyaja durjana-saṁsargam bhaja sādhu-saṁgānam. Devotees actually serious about advancing in spiritual life should give up the company of nondevotees and always keep company with devotees. To be too attached to material existence is ignorance because material existence is temporary and miserable. Therefore devotees who are determined to perform tapasya (penances and austerities) to realize the self, and who are determined to become advanced in spiritual consciousness, must give up the company of atheistic nondevotees. Prahlāda Mahārāja maintained an attitude of noncooperation with the philosophy of his father, Hiranyakaśipu, yet he was tolerant and humble. Hiranyakaśipu, however, being a nondevotee, was so polluted that he was even prepared to kill his own son. He justified this by putting forward the logic of amputation.

TEXT 38

sarvair upāyair hantavyaḥ
sambhoja-śayanāsanaiḥ
suhrār-liṅga-dharah śatru
muner duṣṭam ivendriyam
sarvaiḥ—by all; upāyaiḥ—means; hantavyaiḥ—must be killed; sambhojaiḥ—by eating; śayaiḥ—lying down; āsaiḥ—by sitting; suhṛtiṃga-dharaḥ—who has assumed the role of a friend; śatruiḥ—an enemy; muneḥ—of a great sage; duṣṭam—uncontrollable; iva—like; indriyaiḥ—the senses.

TRANSLATION

Just as uncontrolled senses are the enemies of all yogīs engaged in advancing in spiritual life, this Prahlāda, who appears to be a friend, is an enemy because I cannot control him. Therefore this enemy, whether eating, sitting or sleeping, must be killed by all means.

PURPORT

Hiranyakaśipu planned a campaign to kill Prahlāda Mahārāja. He would kill his son by administering poison to him while he was eating, by making him sit in boiling oil, or by throwing him under the feet of an elephant while he was lying down. Thus Hiranyakaśipu decided to kill his innocent child, who was only five years old, simply because the boy had become a devotee of the Lord. This is the attitude of nondevotees toward devotees.

TEXTS 39–40

nairītās te samādiṣṭā
bhartrā vai śūla-pāṇayāḥ

tigma-dārīṣṭra-karālasyās

tāmra-śmaśru-śīroruḥāḥ

nadanto bhairavāṁ nādaṁ
chindhi bhindhiti vādinaḥ
āśīnaṁ cāhanaṁ śūlaiḥ
prahrādaṁ sarva-marmasū
Prahlāda, the Saintly Son of Hiraṇyakaśipu

nairṛtāḥ—the demons; te—they; samādiṣṭāḥ—being fully advised; bhartrā—by their master; vai—indeed; śula-pānayāḥ—having tridents in their hands; tigra—very sharp; dārśtra—teeth; karāla—and fearful; āsyāḥ—faces; tāmra-śmaśrū—coppery mustaches; sīroruḥāḥ—and hair on the head; nadantaḥ—vibrating; bhairavam—fearful; nādam—sound; chindhi—chop; bhindhi—divide into small parts; iti—thus; vādināḥ—speaking; āśīnām—who was sitting silently; ca—and; ahanan—attacked; śūlaiḥ—with their tridents; prahrādam—Prahlāda Mahārāja; sarva-marmasā—on the tender parts of the body.

TRANSLATION

The demons [Rākṣasas], the servants of Hiraṇyakaśipu, thus began striking the tender parts of Prahlāda Mahārāja’s body with their tridents. The demons all had fearful faces, sharp teeth and reddish, coppery beards and hair, and they appeared extremely threatening. Making a tumultuous sound, shouting, “Chop him up! Pierce him!” they began striking Prahlāda Mahārāja, who sat silently, meditating upon the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

TEXT 41

परे ब्रह्माण्यनिदेश्ये भगवत्यसिद्धार्थमिनि ।
युक्तार्मन्यफला आसन्त्रुप्यस्येव सत्क्रिया: ||४१||

pare brahmāny anirdeśye
bhagavaty akhilātmāni
yuktātmāny aphalā āsann
apunyasyeva sat-kriyāḥ

pare—in the supreme; brahmāni—absolute; anirdeśye—who is not perceivable by the senses; bhagavati—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; akhilātmāni—the Supersoul of everyone; yuktātmāni—on he whose mind was engaged (Prahlāda); aphalā—without effect; āsann—were; apunyasya—of a person who has no assets in pious activities; iva—like; sat-kriyāḥ—good activities (like the performance of sacrifices or austerities).
TRANSLATION

Even though a person who has no assets in pious activities performs some good deed, it will have no result. Thus the weapons of the demons had no tangible effects upon Prahlāda Mahārāja because he was a devotee undisturbed by material conditions and fully engaged in meditating upon and serving the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who is unchangeable, who cannot be realized by the material senses, and who is the soul of the entire universe.

PURPORT

Prahlāda Mahārāja was constantly and fully engaged in thought of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. As it is said, govinda-parirambhitah. Prahlāda Mahārāja engaged himself always in meditation, and thus he was protected by Govinda. Just as a small child on the lap of his father or mother is fully protected, a devotee, in all conditions, is protected by the Supreme Lord. Does this mean that when Prahlāda Mahārāja was attacked by the demons, the Rākṣasas, Govinda was also attacked by the demons? This is not possible. There have been many attempts by the demons to hurt or kill the Supreme Personality of Godhead, but He cannot be injured by any material means because He is always in transcendence. Therefore the words pare brahmaṇi are used here. The demons, the Rākṣasas, can neither see nor touch the Supreme Lord, although they may superficially think that they are striking the Lord’s transcendental body with their material weapons. The Supreme Personality of Godhead is described in this verse as anirdeśye. We cannot understand Him to be in a particular place, for He is all-pervasive. Moreover, He is akhilatmā, the active principle of everything, even material weapons. Those who cannot understand the position of the Lord are unfortunate. They may think that they can kill the Supreme Personality of Godhead and His devotee, but all their attempts will be futile. The Lord knows how to deal with them.

TEXT 42

भ्रयासेपहते तपिन्दृष्टे दैत्ये द्रूपण परिष्कित: ।
चकार तद्भोपायाथ्यर्बँच्येन युधिष्ठिर ||४२||
Prahlāda, the Saintly Son of Hiraṇyakaśipu

prayāse 'pahate tasmin
daityendraḥ pariśaṅkitaḥ
cakāra tad-vadhopāyān
nirbandhena yudhiṣṭhira

prayāse—when the endeavor; apahate—futile; tasmin—that; daitya-indraḥ—the King of the demons, Hiraṇyakaśipu; pariśaṅkitaḥ—very much afraid (considering how the boy was protected); cakāra—executed; tat-vadhya-upāyān—various means for killing him; nirbandhena—with determination; yudhiṣṭhira—O King Yudhiṣṭhira.

TRANSLATION

My dear King Yudhiṣṭhira, when all the attempts of the demons to kill Prahlāda Mahārāja were futile, the King of the demons, Hiraṇyakaśipu, being most fearful, began contriving other means to kill him.

TEXTS 43–44

dig-gajair dandaśukendrair
abhicārāvapātanaṁ
mayābhiḥ sannirodhais ca
gara-dānair abhojanaiḥ

hima-vāyu-agni-salilaiḥ
parvatākramanāṁ api
na śaśāka yadā hantum
apāpam asuraḥ sutam
cintāṁ dirghatamāṁ prāptas
tat-kartum nābhya-padyata
Hiranyakaśipu could not kill his son by throwing him beneath the feet of big elephants, throwing him among huge, fearful snakes, employing destructive spells, hurling him from the top of a hill, conjuring up illusory tricks, administering poison, starving him, exposing him to severe cold, winds, fire and water, or throwing heavy stones to crush him. When Hiranyakasipu found that he could not in any way harm Prahlāda, who was completely sinless, he was in great anxiety about what to do next.

TEXT 45

**Translation**

Hiranyakasipu could not kill his son by throwing him beneath the feet of big elephants, throwing him among huge, fearful snakes, employing destructive spells, hurling him from the top of a hill, conjuring up illusory tricks, administering poison, starving him, exposing him to severe cold, winds, fire and water, or throwing heavy stones to crush him. When Hiranyakasipu found that he could not in any way harm Prahlāda, who was completely sinless, he was in great anxiety about what to do next.

**Text 45**

**Translation**

This verse refers to various means used by Hiranyakasipu to harm Prahlāda, including throwing him beneath the feet of big elephants, among huge, fearful snakes, employing destructive spells, hurling him from the top of a hill, conjuring up illusory tricks, administering poison, starving him, exposing him to severe cold, winds, fire and water, or throwing heavy stones to crush him. Hiranyakasipu was unable to harm Prahlāda, who was completely sinless, and was filled with anxiety about what to do next.
eries; *asat-dharma*-abominable actions; *mukta*-released; *svena*-his own; *eva*-indeed; *tejas*-by prowess.

**TRANSLATION**

Hiranyakaśipu thought: I have used many ill names in chastising this boy Prahlāda and have devised many means of killing him, but despite all my endeavors, he could not be killed. Indeed, he saved himself by his own powers, without being affected in the least by these treacheries and abominable actions.

**TEXT 46**

vartamāno 'vidūre vai
bālo 'py ajāda-dhir ayam
na vismarati me 'nāryam
śunah ṣepā iva prabhuḥ

vartamānah—being situated; avidūre—not very far away; vai—indeed; bālaḥ—a mere child; api—although; ajāda-dhīḥ—complete fearlessness; ayam—this; na—not; vismarati—forgets; me—my; anāryam—misbehavior; śunah ṣepāḥ—the curved tail of a dog; iva—exactly like; prabhuḥ—being able or potent.

**TRANSLATION**

Although he is very near to me and is merely a child, he is situated in complete fearlessness. He resembles a dog’s curved tail, which can never be straightened, because he never forgets my misbehavior and his connection with his master, Lord Viṣṇu.

**PURPORT**

The word śunah means “of a dog,” and ṣepa means “tail.” The example is ordinary. However one may try to straighten a dog’s tail, it is never
straight but always curved. *Śunah sepa* is also the name of the second son of Ajigarta. He was sold to Haraścandra, but he later took shelter of Viśvāmitra, Haraścandra’s enemy, and never left his side.

**TEXT 47**

अप्रमेयानुभवः यमः
अकुटासिद-भयो मराहः
नूनाम एतद-विरोधेना
मृत्युर्मे भविता न वा

* aprameya—a limited; * anubhava—a glory; * ayam—this; * akutaścid—having no fear from any quarter; * amara—immortal; * nūnam—definitely; * etad—because of; * virodhena—going against; * mṛtyuḥ—death; * me—my; * bhavitā—may be; * na—not; * vā—or.

**TRANSLATION**

I can see that this boy’s strength is unlimited, for he has not feared any of my punishments. He appears immortal. Therefore, because of my enmity toward him, I shall die. Or maybe this will not take place.

**TEXT 48**

इति तविन्त्या किञ्चित्क्रिचिन्म्यान्मद्रिम्यथमयोगुरुः
शुण्डामार्कशृणसौ विविक्तं इति होच्चति

* iti—thus; * tat-cintayā—with full anxiety because of Prahlāda Mahārāja’s position; * kiñcit—somewhat; * mlaṇa—lost; * śriyam—bodily luster; * adhāḥ-mukham—his face downward; * śanda-amarka—Śaṇḍa
and Amarka; ausanasau—sons of Śukrācārya; vivikte—in a secret place; iti—thus; ha—indeed; ćacatuḥ—spoke.

TRANSLATION

Thinking in this way, the King of the Daityas, morose and bereft of bodily luster, remained silent with his face downward. Then Śaṅḍa and Amarka, the two sons of Śukrācārya, spoke to him in secret.

TEXT 49

jitam tvayaiokena jagat-trayam bhruvor
vijrmbhaṇa-trasta-samasta-dhiṣṇyapam
na tasya cintyam tava nātha cakṣvāhe
na vai śiśūnām guṇa-dōṣayoḥ padam

jitam—conquered; tvayā—by you; ekena—alone; jagat-trayam—the three worlds; bhruvoh—of the eyebrows; vijrmbhaṇa—by the expanding; trasta—become afraid; samasta—all; dhiṣṇyapam—the chief persons in every planet; na—not; tasya—from him; cintyam—to be anxious; tava—of you; nātha—O master; cakṣvāhe—we find; na—nor; vai—indeed; śiśūnām—of children; guṇa-dōṣayoḥ—of a good quality or fault; padam—the subject matter.

TRANSLATION

O lord, we know that when you simply move your eyebrows, all the commanders of the various planets are most afraid. Without the help of any assistant, you have conquered all the three worlds. Therefore, we do not find any reason for you to be morose and full of anxiety. As for Prahlāda, he is nothing but a child and cannot be a cause of anxiety. After all, his bad or good qualities have no value.
TEXT 50

imam tu pāsair varuṇasya baddhvā
nidhehi bhitā na palāyate yathā
buddhiś ca puṁso vayasārya-sevayā
yāvad gurur bhārgava āgamiṣyati

imam—this; tu—but; pāsaiḥ—by the ropes; varuṇasya—of the demigod known as Varuṇa; baddhvā—binding; nidhehi—keep (him); bhitāḥ—being afraid; na—not; palāyate—runs away; yathā—so that; buddhiḥ—the intelligence; ca—also; puṁsaḥ—of a man; vayasā—by increase of age; ārya—of experienced, advanced persons; sevayā—by the service; yāvat—until; guruh—our spiritual master; bhārgavāḥ—Śukrācārya; āgamiṣyati—will come.

TRANSLATION

Until the return of our spiritual master, Śukrācārya, arrest this child with the ropes of Varuṇa so that he will not flee in fear. In any case, by the time he is somewhat grown up and has assimilated our instructions or served our spiritual master, he will change in his intelligence. Thus there need be no cause for anxiety.

TEXT 51

tatheti guru-putroktam
anujñāyedam abravit
dharmo hy asyopadeśtavyo
rājñām yo grha-medhinām
tathā—in this way; iti—thus; guru-putra-uktam—advised by Śaṅda and Amarka, the sons of Śukrācārya; anujñāya—accepting; idam—this; abravit—said; dharmaḥ—the duty; hi—indeed; asya—unto Prahlāda; upadeśārvyaḥ—to be instructed; rājāṁ—of the kings; yah—which; grha-medhināṁ—who are interested in householder life.

TRANSLATION

After hearing these instructions of Śaṅda and Amarka, the sons of his spiritual master, Hiraṇyakaśipu agreed and requested them to instruct Prahlāda in that system of occupational duty which is followed by royal householder families.

PURPORT

Hiraṇyakaśipu wanted Prahlāda Mahārāja to be trained as a diplomatic king in ruling the kingdom, the country or the world, but not to be advised about renunciation or the renounced order of life. The word dharma here does not refer to some religious faith. As clearly stated, dharmaḥ hy asyopadeśārvyo rājāṁ yo grha-medhināṁ. There are two kinds of royal families—one whose members are simply attached to household life and the other consisting of rājarṣis, kings who govern with ruling power but are as good as great saints. Prahlāda Mahārāja wanted to become a rājarṣi, whereas Hiraṇyakaśipu wanted him to become a king attached to sense enjoyment (grha-medhināṁ). Therefore in the Āryan system there is varṇāśrama-dharma, by which everyone should be educated according to his position in society’s division of varṇa (brāhmaṇa, kṣatriya, vaiśya and śūdra) and āśrama (brahmacarya, grhastha, vānaprastha and sannyāsa).

A devotee purified by devotional service is always in the transcendental position above the mundane qualities. Thus the difference between Prahlāda Mahārāja and Hiraṇyakaśipu was that Hiraṇyakaśipu wanted to keep Prahlāda in mundane attachment whereas Prahlāda was above the modes of material nature. As long as one is under the control of material nature, his occupational duty is different from that of a person not under such control. One’s real dharma, or occupational duty, is described in Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam (dharmam tu sāksād bhagavat-prāṇitam). As described to his order carriers by Dharmarāja, or Yamarāja, a living being
is a spiritual identity, and therefore his occupational duty is also spiritual. The real dharma is that which is advised in Bhagavad-gītā:
sarva-dharmān parityajya māṁ ekaṁ saranām vraja. One must give up one's material occupational duties, just as one must give up his material body. Whatever one's occupational duty, even according to the varṇāśrama system, one must give it up and engage in one's spiritual function. One's real dharma, or occupational duty, is explained by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Ṣīvera 'svarūpa' haya—krṣnera 'nitya-dāsa': every living being is an eternal servant of Kṛṣṇa. That is one's real occupational duty.

TEXT 52

dharmam artham ca kāmam ca
nitarām cānupūrvaśah
prahrādāyocatā rājan
praśritāvanatāya ca

dharmam—mundane occupational duty; artham—economic development; ca—and; kāmam—sense gratification; ca—and; nitarām—always; ca—and; anupūrvaśah—according to order, or from the beginning to the end; prahrādāya—unto Prahlāda Mahārāja; ucatuh—they spoke; rājan—O King; praśrita—who was humble; avanatāya—and submissive; ca—also.

TRANSLATION

Thereafter, Śaṅḍa and Amarka systematically and unceasingly taught Prahlāda Mahārāja, who was very submissive and humble, about mundane religion, economic development and sense gratification.

PURPORT

There are four processes for human society—dharma, artha, kāma and mokṣa—and they culminate in liberation. Human society must
follow a process of religion to advance, and on the basis of religion one
should try to develop his economic condition so that he can fulfill his
needs for sense gratification according to the religious rules and regula-
tions. Then liberation from material bondage will be easier to attain.
That is the Vedic process. When one is above the stages of dharma,
artha, kama and moksa, one becomes a devotee. He is then on the plat-
form from which he is guaranteed not to fall again to material existence
(yad gatva na nivartante). As advised in Bhagavad-gita if one tran-
scends these four processes and is actually liberated, one engages in
devotional service. Then he is guaranteed not to fall to material existence
again.

TEXT 53

yathā tri-vargam gurubhir
ātmane upaśikṣitam
na sādhu mene tac-chikṣām
dvandvārāmopavarnītām

yathā—as; tri-vargam—the three processes (religion, economic
development and sense gratification); gurubhīḥ—by the teachers;
ātmane—unto himself (Prahlāda Mahārāja); upaśikṣitam—instructed;
na—not; sādhu—really good; mene—he considered; tat-sikṣām—the
education in that; dvandvā-ārāma—by persons taking pleasure in
duality (in material enmity and friendship); upavarnītām—which is
prescribed.

TRANSLATION

The teachers Śaṇḍa and Amarka instructed Prahlāda Mahārāja in
the three kinds of material advancement called religion, economic
development and sense gratification. Prahlāda, however, being
situated above such instructions, did not like them, for such in-
structions are based on the duality of worldly affairs, which in-
volve one in a materialistic way of life marked by birth, death, old
age and disease.
PURPORT

The entire world is interested in the materialistic way of life. Indeed, practically 99.9 percent of the people in the three worlds are uninterested in liberation or spiritual education. Only the devotees of the Lord, headed by such great personalities as Prahlāda Mahārāja and Nārada Muni, are interested in the real education of spiritual life. One cannot understand the principles of religion while staying on the material platform. Therefore one must follow these great personalities. As stated in Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam (6.3.20):

svayambhūr nāradaḥ śambhuḥ  
kumāraḥ kapilo manuh  
prahlādo janako bhīśmo  
balir vaiyāsakir vayam

One must follow in the footsteps of such great personalities as Lord Brahmā, Nārada, Lord Śiva, Kapila, Manu, the Kumāras, Prahlāda Mahārāja, Bhīśma, Janaka, Bali Mahārāja, Śukadeva Gosvāmī and Yamarāja. Those interested in spiritual life should follow Prahlāda Mahārāja in rejecting the education of religion, economic development and sense gratification. One should be interested in spiritual education. Therefore the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement is spreading all over the world, following in the footsteps of Prahlāda Mahārāja, who did not like any of the materialistic education he received from his teachers.

TEXT 54

yadācāryaḥ parāvrtto  
grhamedhiya-karmasu  
vayasyair bālakais tatra  
sopahūtaḥ kṛta-kṣanaiḥ

yadā—when; ācāryaḥ—the teachers; parāvṛttah—became engaged; grha-medhiya—of household life; karmasu—in duties; vayasyaiḥ—by
his friends of the same age; bālakaiḥ—boys; tatra—there; saḥ—he (Prahlāda Mahārāja); apahūtaiḥ—called; kṛta-kṣaṇaiḥ—obtaining an opportune moment.

TRANSLATION

When the teachers went home to attend to their household affairs, the students of the same age as Prahlāda Mahārāja would call him to take the opportunity of leisure hours for play.

PURPORT

In tiffin hours, the hours when the teachers were absent from the classroom, the students called Prahlāda Mahārāja, wanting to play with him. As will be seen from the following verses, however, Prahlāda Mahārāja was not very much interested in playing. Instead, he wanted to utilize every moment for advancing in Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Therefore, as indicated in this verse by the word kṛta-kṣaṇaiḥ, at the opportune moment when it was possible to preach about Kṛṣṇa consciousness, Prahlāda Mahārāja used the time as follows.

TEXT 55

atha tān ślakṣṇayā vācā
pratyāḥūya mahā-budhaḥ
uvāca vidvāṁs tat-niṣṭhāṁ
kṛpayā prahasan iva

atha—then; tān—the class friends; ślakṣṇayā—with very pleasing; vācā—speech; pratyāḥūya—addressing; mahā-budhaḥ—Prahlāda Mahārāja, who was highly learned and advanced in spiritual consciousness (mahā means “great,” and budha means “learned”); uvāca—said; vidvān—very learned; tat-niṣṭhāṁ—the path of God realization; kṛpayā—being merciful; prahasan—smiling; iva—like.

TRANSLATION

Prahlāda Mahārāja, who was truly the supreme learned person, then addressed his class friends in very sweet language. Smiling,
he began to teach them about the uselessness of the materialistic way of life. Being very kind to them, he instructed them as follows.

**PURPORT**

Prahlāda Mahārāja’s smiling is very significant. The other students were very much advanced in enjoying materialistic life through religion, economic development and sense gratification, but Prahlāda Mahārāja laughed at them, knowing that this was not actual happiness, for real happiness is advancement in Kṛṣṇa consciousness. The duty of those who follow in the footsteps of Prahlāda Mahārāja is to teach the entire world how to be Kṛṣṇa conscious and thus be really happy. Materialistic persons take to so-called religion to get some blessings so that they can improve their economic position and enjoy the material world through sense gratification. But devotees like Prahlāda Mahārāja laugh at how foolish they are to be busy in a temporary life without knowledge of the soul’s transmigration from one body to another. Materialistic persons are engaged in striving for temporary benefits, whereas persons advanced in spiritual knowledge, such as Prahlāda Mahārāja, are not interested in the materialistic way of life. Instead, they want to be elevated to an eternal life of knowledge and bliss. Therefore, as Kṛṣṇa is always compassionate to the fallen souls, His servants, the devotees of Lord Kṛṣṇa, are also interested in educating the entire populace in Kṛṣṇa consciousness. The mistake of materialistic life is understood by devotees, and therefore they smile upon it, considering it insignificant. Out of compassion, however, such devotees preach the gospel of Bhagavad-gītā all over the world.

**TEXTS 56–57**

\[ te tu tad-gauravat sarve tyakta-krīḍā-paricchadāḥ \]
TRANSLATION

My dear King Yudhiṣṭhira, all the children were very much affectionate and respectful to Prahlāda Mahārāja, and because of their tender age they were not so polluted by the instructions and actions of their teachers, who were attached to condemned duality and bodily comfort. Thus the boys surrounded Prahlāda Mahārāja, giving up their playthings, and sat down to hear him. Their hearts and eyes being fixed upon him, they looked at him with great earnestness. Prahlāda Mahārāja, although born in a demon family, was an exalted devotee, and he desired their welfare. Thus he began instructing them about the futility of materialistic life.

PURPORT

The words bālā adūṣita-dhiyaḥ indicate that the children, being of a tender age, were not as polluted by materialistic life as their fathers.
Prahlāda Mahārāja, therefore, taking advantage of the innocence of his class friends, began teaching them about the importance of spiritual life and the insignificance of materialistic life. Although the teachers Sāṇḍa and Amarka were instructing all the boys in the materialistic life of religion, economic development and sense gratification, the boys were not much polluted. Therefore, with great attention they wanted to hear from Prahlāda Mahārāja about Kṛṣṇa consciousness. In our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, the guru-kula plays an extremely important part in our activities because right from childhood the boys at the guru-kula are instructed about Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Thus they become steady within the cores of their hearts, and there is very little possibility that they will be conquered by the modes of material nature when they are older.

Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports of the Seventh Canto, Fifth Chapter, of the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, entitled “Prahlāda Mahārāja, the Saintly Son of Hiraṇyakaśipu.”
Appendixes
The Author

His Divine Grace A. C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda appeared in this world in 1896 in Calcutta, India. He first met his spiritual master, Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Gosvāmi, in Calcutta in 1922. Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvati, a prominent devotional scholar and the founder of sixty-four Gauḍīya Mathas (Vedic institutes), liked this educated young man and convinced him to dedicate his life to teaching Vedic knowledge. Śrīla Prabhupāda became his student, and eleven years later (1933) at Allahabad he became his formally initiated disciple.

At their first meeting, in 1922, Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Tḥākura requested Śrīla Prabhupāda to broadcast Vedic knowledge through the English language. In the years that followed, Śrīla Prabhupāda wrote a commentary on the Bhagavad-gītā, assisted the Gauḍīya Maṭha in its work and, in 1944, without assistance, started an English fortnightly magazine, edited it, typed the manuscripts and checked the galley proofs. He even distributed the individual copies freely and struggled to maintain the publication. Once begun, the magazine never stopped; it is now being continued by his disciples in the West.

Recognizing Śrīla Prabhupāda’s philosophical learning and devotion, the Gauḍīya Vaiṣṇava Society honored him in 1947 with the title “Bhaktivedanta.” In 1950, at the age of fifty-four, Śrīla Prabhupāda retired from married life, and four years later he adopted the vānapraṣṭha (retired) order to devote more time to his studies and writing. Śrīla Prabhupāda traveled to the holy city of Vṛndāvana, where he lived in very humble circumstances in the historic medieval temple of Rādhā-Dāmodara. There he engaged for several years in deep study and writing. He accepted the renounced order of life (sannyāsa) in 1959. At Rādhā-Dāmodara, Śrīla Prabhupāda began work on his life’s masterpiece: a multivolume translation and commentary on the eighteen thousand verse Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam (Bhāgavata Purāṇa). He also wrote Easy Journey to Other Planets.

After publishing three volumes of Bhāgavatam, Śrīla Prabhupāda came to the United States, in 1965, to fulfill the mission of his spiritual master. Since that time, His Divine Grace has written over forty volumes of authoritative translations, commentaries and summary studies of the philosophical and religious classics of India.

297
In 1965, when he first arrived by freighter in New York City, Śrīla Prabhupāda was practically penniless. It was after almost a year of great difficulty that he established the International Society for Krishna Consciousness in July of 1966. Under his careful guidance, the Society has grown within a decade to a worldwide confederation of almost one hundred āśramas, schools, temples, institutes and farm communities.

In 1968, Śrīla Prabhupāda created New Vṛndāvana, an experimental Vedic community in the hills of West Virginia. Inspired by the success of New Vṛndāvana, now a thriving farm community of more than one thousand acres, his students have since founded several similar communities in the United States and abroad.

In 1972, His Divine Grace introduced the Vedic system of primary and secondary education in the West by founding the Gurukula school in Dallas, Texas. The school began with 3 children in 1972, and by the beginning of 1975 the enrollment had grown to 150.

Śrīla Prabhupāda has also inspired the construction of a large international center at Śrīdhāma Māyāpur in West Bengal, India, which is also the site for a planned Institute of Vedic Studies. A similar project is the magnificent Kṛṣṇa-Balārāma Temple and International Guest House in Vṛndāvana, India. These are centers where Westerners can live to gain firsthand experience of Vedic culture.

Śrīla Prabhupāda’s most significant contribution, however, is his books. Highly respected by the academic community for their authoritativeness, depth and clarity, they are used as standard textbooks in numerous college courses. His writings have been translated into eleven languages. The Bhaktivedanta Book Trust, established in 1972 exclusively to publish the works of His Divine Grace, has thus become the world’s largest publisher of books in the field of Indian religion and philosophy. Its latest project is the publishing of Śrīla Prabhupāda’s most recent work: a seventeen-volume translation and commentary—completed by Śrīla Prabhupāda in only eighteen months—on the Bengali religious classic Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta.

In the past ten years, in spite of his advanced age, Śrīla Prabhupāda has circled the globe twelve times on lecture tours that have taken him to six continents. In spite of such a vigorous schedule, Śrīla Prabhupāda continues to write prolifically. His writings constitute a veritable library of Vedic philosophy, religion, literature and culture.
References

The purports of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam are all confirmed by standard Vedic authorities. The following authentic scriptures are specifically cited in this volume.

Ādi-varāha Purāṇa, 259

Agastya-samhitā, 261


Bhāgavata-sandarbha, 10–11

Bhakti-viveka, 261–262

Brahmaṇḍa Purāṇa, 72–73, 259

Brahma-samhitā, 19, 161, 203

Brahma-tarka, 153

Brahma-vaivarta Purāṇa, 125, 260

Caitanya-caritāmṛta, 37, 43, 157, 203

Gautāmiya Tantra, 259–260

Gopāla-tāpani Upaniṣad, 249
Ísopaniṣad, 232

Mahābhārata, 98, 121

Mundaka Upaniṣad, 272, 273

Manu-samhitā, 21

Nāma-kaumudī, 254

Nārada-pañcarātra, 260

Padma Purāṇa, 14, 259

Prema-vivarta, 85

Śikṣāstaka, 208

Skanda Purāṇa, 145, 179, 259

Śrīmātī-sāstras, 264

Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, 41–42, 47–48, 72, 82, 86, 115, 153, 157, 184, 193, 194–195, 204, 211, 222, 247, 251, 254, 256, 272, 287, 290

Śvetāsvatara Upaniṣad, 273

Upaniṣads, 112, 160–161

Varāha Purāṇa, 258

Vedānta-sūtra, 156

Vedas, 220, 222

Viṣṇu Purāṇa, 222–223
A

Ācārya—a spiritual master who teaches by example.

Acintya-bhedābheda-tattva—the Supreme Lord is inconceivably, simultaneously one with His material and spiritual energies and different from them.

Aṇimā—yogic power to become as small as an atom.

Antaryāmī—the expansion of the Supreme Lord situated in everyone’s heart (Supersoul).

Ārati—a ceremony for greeting the Lord with offerings of food, lamps, fans, flowers and incense.

Arcaṇa—the devotional practice of Deity worship.

Āśrama—a spiritual order of life.

Asuras—atheistic demons.

Ātmārāma—one who is self-satisfied, free from external material desires.

Avatāra—a descent of the Supreme Lord.

B

Bhagavad-gītā—the basic directions for spiritual life spoken by the Lord Himself.

Bhakta—a devotee.

Bhakti-yoga—linking with the Supreme Lord in ecstatic devotional service.

Bhāva—the preliminary stage of ecstatic love of God.

Bhūti—opulence.

Brahmacarya—celibate student life; the first order of Vedic spiritual life.

Brahman—the Absolute Truth; especially, the impersonal aspect of the Absolute.

Brāhmaṇa—a person in the mode of goodness; first Vedic social order.

D

Dāsya-rasa—the servitor relationship with the Lord.

Dhāma—abode, place of residence; usually referring to the Lord’s abodes.

Dharma—eternal occupational duty; religious principles.

Duṣkṛtis—miscreants.
Ekādaśī—a special fast day for increased remembrance of Kṛṣṇa, which comes on the eleventh day of both the waxing and waning moon.

Goloka (Kṛṣṇaloka)—the highest spiritual planet, containing Kṛṣṇa’s personal abodes, Dvārakā, Mathurā and Vṛndāvana.
Gopīs—Kṛṣṇa’s cowherd girl friends, His most confidential servitors.
Grhastha—regulated householder life; the second order of Vedic spiritual life.
Guru—a spiritual master or superior person.
Guru-kula—school of Vedic learning; boys begin at the age of five and live as celibate students, guided by a spiritual master.

Hare Kṛṣṇa mantra—See: Mahā-mantra

Jivātmā—the minute living entity, part and parcel of the Supreme Lord.
Jiva-tattva—the living entities, who are small parts of the Lord.

Kali-yuga (Age of Kali)—the present age, which is characterized by quarrel. It is last in the cycle of four, and began five thousand years ago.
Karatālas—hand cymbals used in kīrtana.
Karma—fruitive action, for which there is always reaction, good or bad.
Karma-kāṇḍa—the section of the Vedas describing fruitive activities for elevation to a higher material position.
Karmi—one who is satisfied with working hard for flickering sense gratification.
Kīrtana—chanting the glories of the Supreme Lord.
Kṛṣṇaloka—See: Goloka
Kṣatriyas—a warrior or administrator; the second Vedic social order.
Glossary

L

Laghimā—the yogic power to become as light as a feather.

M

Mādhurya-rasa—conjugal love relationship with the Lord.
Mahā-bhāgavata—a pure devotee of the Lord.
Mahā-mantra—the great chanting for deliverance: Hare Kṛṣṇa, Hare Kṛṣṇa, Kṛṣṇa Kṛṣṇa, Hare Hare/ Hare Rāma, Hare Rāma, Rāma Rāma, Hare Hare.
Mahāmāyā—the illusory material energy of the Lord.
Mantra—a sound vibration that can deliver the mind from illusion.
Mathurā—Lord Kṛṣṇa’s abode, surrounding Vṛndāvana, where He took birth and later returned to after performing His Vṛndāvana pastimes.
Mauṣala-lilā—pastime of the Yadu dynasty’s departure from the earth.
Māyā—(mā—not; yā—this), illusion; forgetfulness of one’s relationship with Kṛṣṇa.
Māyāvādis—impersonal philosophers who say that the Lord cannot have a transcendental body.
Mrdaṅga—a clay drum used for congregational chanting.

P

Pañca-mahāyajña—the five daily sacrifices performed by householders to become free from unintentionally committed sins.
Parakiya-rasa—the relationship between a married woman and her paramour, particularly the relationship between Kṛṣṇa and the damsels of Vṛndāvana.
Paramparā—the chain of spiritual masters in disciplic succession.
Prakṛti—the energy of the Supreme Lord.
Prasāda—food spiritualized by being offered to the Lord.
Purāṇas—Vedic histories of the universe in relation to the Supreme Lord and His devotees.

R

Rāga-mārga—the path of spontaneous love of Godhead.
Rākṣasas—man-eating demons.
S

Sac-cid-ānanda-vigraha—the Lord’s transcendental form, which is eternal, full of knowledge and bliss.

Sādhu—a saintly man.

Sakhya-rasa—friend relationship with the Lord.

Sālokya-mukti—the liberation of residing on the same planet as the Lord.

Samādhi—trance; mind fixed on the Supreme.

Sāmipya-mukti—the liberation of becoming a personal associate of the Lord.

Saṁsāra—the cycle of repeated birth and death.

Saṅkīrtana—public chanting of the names of God, the approved yoga process for this age.

Sannyāsa—renounced life; the fourth order of Vedic spiritual life.

Sārṣṭi-mukti—the liberation of having the same opulences as the Lord.

Sārūpya-mukti—the liberation of getting a form similar to the Lord’s.

Śāstras—revealed scriptures.

Sāyujya-mukti—the liberation of merging into the existence of the Lord.

Śravaṇam kirtanam viṣṇoh—the devotional processes of hearing and chanting about Lord Viṣṇu.

Śūdra—a laborer; the fourth of the Vedic social orders.

Śvāmi—one who controls his mind and senses; title of one in the renounced order of life.

T

Tapasya—austerity; accepting some voluntary inconvenience for a higher purpose.

Tilaka—auspicious clay marks that sanctify a devotee’s body as a temple of the Lord.

V

Vaikuṇṭha—the spiritual world, where there is no anxiety.

Vaiṣṇava—a devotee of Lord Viṣṇu, Kṛṣṇa.

Vaiśyas—farmers and merchants; the third Vedic social order.

Vānaprastha—one who has retired from family life; the third order of Vedic spiritual life.
Varṇāśrama—the Vedic social system of four social and four spiritual orders.

Vātsalya-rasa—parental relationship with the Lord.

Vedas—the original revealed scriptures, first spoken by the Lord Himself.

Vibhūti—the opulence and power of the Supreme Lord.

Viṣṇu, Lord—Krṣṇa’s first expansion for the creation and maintenance of the material universes.

Viṣṇuloka—the abode of Lord Viṣṇu, the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

Vṛndāvana—Krṣṇa’s personal abode, where He fully manifests His quality of sweetness.

Vyāsadeva—Krṣṇa’s incarnation, at the end of Dvāpara-yuga, for compiling the Vedas.

Y

Yajña—sacrifice, work done for the satisfaction of Lord Viṣṇu.

Yogamāyā—the internal spiritual energy of the Lord.

Yogi—a transcendentalist who, in one way or another, is striving for union with the Supreme.

Yugas—ages in the life of a universe, occurring in a repeated cycle of four.
Sanskrit Pronunciation Guide

Vowels

अ आ अः ह इ ई क उ ऊ ए ऐ ओ औ 
- m (anusvāra) ː h (visarga)

Consonants

Gutturals: क ka ख kha ग ga घ gha ङ ña
Palatals: च ca छ cha ज ja झ jha ञ ķa
Cerebrals: ट ta ठ tha ड da ढ dha ण na
Dentals: त ta थ tha द da ध dha न na
Labials: प pa फ pha ब ba भ bha म ma
Semivowels: य ya र ra ल la व va
Sibilants: श ša ष ṣa स sa
Aspirate: ह ha ङ' (avagraha) – the apostrophe

The vowels above should be pronounced as follows:
a – like the a in organ or the u in but.
ä – like the a in far but held twice as long as short a.
i – like the i in pin.
î – like the i in pique but held twice as long as short i.
u – like the u in push.
û – like the u in rule but held twice as long as short u.
\[ r \] – like the \( ri \) in rim.
\[ \text{\( ā \)} \] – like \( ree \) in reed.
\[ \text{\( l \)} \] – like \( l \) followed by \( r \) (\( lr \)).
\[ e \] – like the \( e \) in they.
\[ \text{ai} \] – like the \( ai \) in aisle.
\[ o \] – like the \( o \) in go.
\[ \text{au} \] – like the \( ow \) in how.
\[ \text{\( ō \)} \] (\( anusvāra \)) – a resonant nasal like the \( n \) in the French word \( bon \).
\[ \text{\( ĵ \)} \] (\( visarga \)) – a final \( h \)-sound: \( aĵ \) is pronounced like \( aha \); \( ĵ ĵ \) like \( ihi \).

The consonants are pronounced as follows:

- \( k \) – as in kite
- \( jh \) – as in hedgehog
- \( \text{kh} \) – as in Eckhart
- \( ī \) – as in canyon
- \( g \) – as in give
- \( t \) – as in tub
- \( gh \) – as in dig-hard
- \( th \) – as in light-heart
- \( ķ \) – as in sing
- \( d \) – as in dove
- \( c \) – as in chair
- \( ďha \) – as in red-hot
- \( ch \) – as in staunch-heart
- \( ķ \) – as in joy

Cerebrals are pronounced with tongue to roof of mouth, but the following dentals are pronounced with tongue against teeth:

- \( t \) – as in tub but with tongue against teeth.
- \( th \) – as in light-heart but with tongue against teeth.
- \( d \) – as in dove but with tongue against teeth.
- \( dh \) – as in red-hot but with tongue against teeth.
- \( n \) – as in nut but with tongue between teeth.
- \( p \) – as in pine
- \( l \) – as in light
- \( ph \) – as in uphill (not \( f \))
- \( v \) – as in vine
- \( b \) – as in bird
- \( ň (\text{palatal}) \) – as in the \( s \) in the German word \( sprechen \)
- \( bh \) – as in rub-hard
- \( s \) (cerebral) – as the \( sh \) in shine
- \( y \) – as in yes
- \( s \) – as in sun
- \( r \) – as in run

There is no strong accentuation of syllables in Sanskrit, only a flowing of short and long (twice as long as the short) syllables.
This index constitutes a complete listing of the first and third lines of each of the Sanskrit poetry verses and the first line of each Sanskrit prose verse of this volume of *Srimad-Bhāgavatam*, arranged in English alphabetical order. In the first column the Sanskrit transliteration is given, and in the second and third columns respectively the chapter-verse reference and page number for each verse are to be found.

### A

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sanskrit</th>
<th>Chapter</th>
<th>Verse</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>abhaksyamānā abalā vrkādibhiḥ</td>
<td>5.23</td>
<td>99</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>abhiseyanag jagad idam</td>
<td>5.26</td>
<td>154</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>adānta-gobhir vișatām tamisram</td>
<td>5.30</td>
<td>266</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>adhunā śāpā-nirmuktau</td>
<td>1.46</td>
<td>56</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>adhyāste sarva-dhiṣṇyebhayāḥ</td>
<td>3.9</td>
<td>135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>adrāksam aham etam te</td>
<td>3.18</td>
<td>145</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>āha cedam rūṣā pūrnaḥ</td>
<td>2.2</td>
<td>61</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>āḥāmārsa-rūṣāvistāḥ</td>
<td>5.34</td>
<td>274</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>āha tān bālako bhūvā</td>
<td>2.36</td>
<td>95</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aho akarunā devāḥ</td>
<td>2.53</td>
<td>117</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aho amīśām vayāsādhikānāṁ</td>
<td>2.37</td>
<td>96</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aho aty-advātarā hy etad</td>
<td>1.16</td>
<td>23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aho vayām dhanye tāmām</td>
<td>2.38</td>
<td>99</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aho vidhātārakarunam naḥ prabho</td>
<td>2.33</td>
<td>92</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ājīvyārē cicchidur vrksān</td>
<td>2.15</td>
<td>77</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>akrāșa-pacyā tasyāsīt</td>
<td>4.16</td>
<td>181</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ambāmba he vadāh putrā</td>
<td>2.20</td>
<td>80</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anantānyakta-rūpeṇa</td>
<td>3.24</td>
<td>163</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>andhā yathāndhair upaniyāmadāḥ</td>
<td>5.31</td>
<td>269</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anahātātṁā svatsaṅgān</td>
<td>5.33</td>
<td>273</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anicchātānāṁ nirhāram</td>
<td>2.35</td>
<td>94</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>āniyatām are vetram</td>
<td>5.16</td>
<td>238</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anya esa tathānāyho 'ham</td>
<td>5.12</td>
<td>231</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anyathēdham vidhāṣye 'ham</td>
<td>3.11</td>
<td>137</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anyatraśādha-śaṁsitānāḥ</td>
<td>4.21</td>
<td>186</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aprameyānumbhāvo 'yam</td>
<td>5.47</td>
<td>284</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>apratidvandvātāṁ yuddhe</td>
<td>3.37</td>
<td>166</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arcanaṁ vandanaṁ dāṣyam</td>
<td>5.23</td>
<td>246</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>äropāyāṁkam avaghrāya</td>
<td>5.21</td>
<td>244</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>asāpan kupitā evam</td>
<td>1.38</td>
<td>50</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### B

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sanskrit</th>
<th>Chapter</th>
<th>Verse</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>asāram grāhito bālo</td>
<td>5.26</td>
<td>262</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>āśīnaḥ paryātānān āśīnaḥ</td>
<td>4.38</td>
<td>204</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>āśīnaḥ cānaḥaṁ śūlaḥ</td>
<td>5.40</td>
<td>278</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>āśīrācaṁ vīkasad-vaktram</td>
<td>5.21</td>
<td>244</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aspanda-pranayānanda-</td>
<td>4.41</td>
<td>207</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>āśraddheya ivābhāti</td>
<td>1.34</td>
<td>45</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>āśṛk-prāyaṁ tarpayīye</td>
<td>2.8</td>
<td>64</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>atāḥ socata mā yāyaṁ</td>
<td>2.60</td>
<td>123</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>atīha nityaṁ anityaṁ vā</td>
<td>2.49</td>
<td>114</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>atīha tāṁ ślokṣṇāya vācā</td>
<td>5.55</td>
<td>291</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ātmānaṁ apratidvandvām</td>
<td>3.1</td>
<td>130</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ātmānaḥ tri-vṛtā cedām</td>
<td>3.27</td>
<td>154</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ātmavat sarva-bhūṭānām</td>
<td>4.31</td>
<td>196</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>atrāvītādāṁtṛāḥ pūrvaṁ</td>
<td>1.13</td>
<td>21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>atrāpy udāharantīmam</td>
<td>2.27</td>
<td>88</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>āvesya tad-aghaṁ hitaṁ</td>
<td>1.30</td>
<td>41</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>avivekā ca cintā ca</td>
<td>2.26</td>
<td>87</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaṁ me bhrāt-hāḥ so 'yaṁ</td>
<td>5.35</td>
<td>274</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

309
bhātrtvat sadrśe snigdho 4.32 196
dig-gajair dandasākendrār 5.43 281
bhunkṣe sthitō dhāmanī pārameṣṭhye
dig-vāsasā siśān matvā 1.37 49
bhūtānām iha sarīvāsah
dinena jīvatā duḥkham 2.54 117
bhūtānai tais tair niṇa-yoni-karmabhir
divām devāh pariṣṭyajya 2.16 78
bhūtebhīyās tvad-visṛṣtebhīyō
dṛśtvā mahādbhutam rājā 1.14 22
bhūtendriya-mano-līṅgān
ekaḍā brahmānaḥ putrā 1.36 48

brahma-bandho kim etat te
ekaḍāsura-rāt putram 5.4 219
brahmānyah śīla-sampanṇah
esa śāma-viparyāsō 2.25 87
brūhi me bhagavān yena
esa me bahu-asādhūkto 5.45 282
bhūhy etad adbhutatamaṁ
esa priyāpriyair yogo 2.25 87

buddhi-bhedāḥ para-kṛta
buddhi-bheda/l para-krta
buddhiṣ ca pūn̄so vayasaṣa-devayā
buddhiS ca purilso vayasaṣā-devayā
dīvam deva/l parityajya 4.14 170
devodyāna-sriya jām 4.8 175
gandharva-sīrdhā ṛṣya stuvan muhur 4.14 180
dārśa-bhakṣita-dehasya
giṣya paramaṁ puṇyaṁ 1.5 6
dāntendriya-prāṇa-saṁśāra-dhiḥ sodā
gopyah kāmād bhayāt kāṃso 1.31 42
dāsavaṭ saṁnātāryāṅghriḥ
grham āṁtām ahūya 5.8 226
deha-sambandha-sambaddham
gunair alam asaṅkhṛeyair 4.36 201
dehendriyāsūḥ-hiṁnāṁ
gurunaivam pratiprkoṭa 5.29 265
devatās tat sāmkhyasā
gru-putram uvācetāṁ 5.25 262
devasīrṇa-samuddhā 3.5 133
evam vilapatiṇāṁ vai 2.35 94
evam vratḥ śata-dhṛtit 4.1 170
evam yuvaṁ apasāntyā 2.57 120

dadhāra loka-pālānām
evat bhramyamānāṁ kṛte
daiteyā-candana-vane
evat kūrūhakaṁ brahmān
daiyendra-darśayām āśa
evat labadha-varo daiyō
daiyendra-tapasā taptā
evat śaṅkha-vatām aṣṭer
daivenaikātra niśānām
evat śaṅkha-vatām aṣṭer
duddhi-ca pūnāḥ sāyana-suvyā
evat śaṅkha-vatām aṣṭer
cittasya citta-viśrūtra

damagāsa-sutaṁ pāpa
gandharva-sīrdhā ṛṣya stuvan muhur 4.14 180
dārśa-bhakṣita-dehasya
giṣya paramaṁ puṇyaṁ 1.5 6
dāntendriya-prāṇa-saṁśāra-dhiḥ sodā
gopyah kāmād bhayāt kāṃso 1.31 42
dāsavaṭ saṁnātāryāṅghriḥ
graham āṁtām ahūya 5.8 226
deha-sambandha-sambaddham
gunair alam asaṅkhṛeyair 4.36 201
dehendriyāsūḥ-hiṁnāṁ
gurunaivam pratiprkoṭa 5.29 265
devatās tat sāmkhyasā
gru-putram uvācetāṁ 5.25 262

dharmam arthāṁ ca kāmaṁ ca
dharmam arthāṁ ca kāmaṁ ca
dharmas mayā ca vidvāsah
dharmas mayā ca vidvāsah
dharmo hy asyopadeśāyō
dharmo hy asyopadeśāyō
dhātre vijñāpāyāṁ ṛṣaṁ
dhātre vijñāpāyāṁ ṛṣaṁ
dhatte 'sāv atmaṁ lingāṁ
dhatte 'sāv atmaṁ lingāṁ

harsāśru-pulakodbdhe 3.25 153
hatāḥ sma nātheti karaś iros bhraṁ 2.31 89
hato hiranyakesipūr 1.41 52
hima-vaṇu-agni-saliṁ 5.44 281
himasa tād-abhimāṇena 1.24 29
hiranyakesipuḥ putrām 1.42 53

E

E

C

cakāra tad-vadhopyāṇ

evat kātūṭhālam brahmān

caksūśa bhṛtyaṃśāmānaṇa

evat bhramānyoktva

cindyāt tad ānāṃ yad utātmans

evat aśvārya-mattasya

cit-cic-acic-chakṣi-ūkṣāya

evat guṇair bhṛtyaṃśāmānaṇa

cintām dirghatamāṁ prāptas
evat āṃśa-bhavantām

cūṣbhibhū naḥ udāntvanta

evat abhiṣaḥ bhavantām
Index of Sanskrit Verses

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sanskrit Verse</th>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>hiranyakaśipū rājān</td>
<td>2.1</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hiranyakaśipū rājann</td>
<td>3.1</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hiranyakaśipū rājann</td>
<td>4.43</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hiranyakaśipū bhrātāh</td>
<td>2.17</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hiranyakaśipū jyeṣṭho</td>
<td>1.40</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hiranyāko dharoddhāre</td>
<td>1.41</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hitvātma-pātām grham andha-kūpaṁ</td>
<td>5.5</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sanskrit Verse</th>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>K</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kālo mahān vyātīyāya</td>
<td>4.20</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kalpante kāla-sṛṣṭena</td>
<td>3.26</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kānād dveśād bhayāt snehād</td>
<td>1.30</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kāmān nayatū mān devah</td>
<td>2.54</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kāmandalu-jalenausad</td>
<td>3.22</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kārāla-dānṣṭrogra-dṛṣṭyā</td>
<td>2.3</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kātamo ’pi na venaḥ syāt</td>
<td>1.32</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kathāṁ tāsmin bhagavati</td>
<td>2.61</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kathāṁ tv ajāta-paksams tān</td>
<td>2.55</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kecit khanitrārī bibhidhū</td>
<td>2.15</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khetā-kharuṣṭa-ghosāṁ ca</td>
<td>2.14</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kīdṛṣṭa kasya vā sāpo</td>
<td>1.34</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kīnīm anyaiḥ kāla-nirdhātaiḥ</td>
<td>3.11</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kīm utānuvasān sādhāṁs</td>
<td>4.46</td>
<td>212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kīpah peśaskṛtā ruddhāḥ</td>
<td>1.28</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kopaśjvaladbhyām caksurbhyām</td>
<td>2.2</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kriyeta bhagavaty addhā</td>
<td>5.24</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>krpaṁ mām anuśocantāḥ</td>
<td>2.53</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>krṣṇa-graḥa-grhitātāmā</td>
<td>4.37</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kṛtva kaṭodakādīni</td>
<td>2.17</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ksāra-sādhu-ghrītā-ksaudra-</td>
<td>4.17</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kājādhaṁ nāpuryair devayāḥ</td>
<td>4.11</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kulāṅgārasya durbuddheś</td>
<td>5.16</td>
<td>238</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kuliṅga-mithunām tatra</td>
<td>2.51</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kuliṅgas tāṁ tathāpānām</td>
<td>2.52</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kutā-ṣthā ātmā parametṣhyo ajo maḥāṁs</td>
<td>3.31</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kvacid dhasaṭi ca-cintā-</td>
<td>4.39</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kvacid rudati vaikuṇṭha-</td>
<td>4.39</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kvacid utpulakas tāśnām</td>
<td>4.41</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kvacid tad-bhāvana-yuktas</td>
<td>4.40</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>L</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lokā na yāvan nansyanti</td>
<td>3.7</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lubdhaṁ konti koasīt</td>
<td>2.50</td>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Line</td>
<td>Text</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>natvā kṛṣṇāya munaye</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4.25</td>
<td>190</td>
<td>na vismarati me 'nāryaṁ</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| 1.23 | 28 | nindana-stava-satkāra-
<p>| 3.5 | 133 | nipetuh sagrahaḥ tārā |
| 3.19 | 146 | nirambur dhārayet prānān |
| 1.6 | 7 | nirguṇo 'pi hy ajo 'vyakto |
| 4.28 | 192 | nirvairāya praśāṅtāya |
| 5.25 | 262 | niśamyaitat suta-vaco |
| 1.47 | 56 | niśau punar hareḥ pārśvaṁ |
| 2.22 | 82 | nīya ātmāvayyayah śuddhah |
| 4.33 | 198 | nodśigna-cūto vyasanesu niḥśprahḥ |
| 5.47 | 284 | nūnām etad-virodhaḥ |
| 4.37 | 202 | nyasta-kridānaka bālo |
| 4.29 | 193 | nyavartanta gatodvēgā |
| 3.36 | 165 | na bhumau nāmbre mṛtyur |
| 5.29 | 265 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 3.15 | 142 | na dadaśa pratīcchānāṁ |
| 5.40 | 278 | nadanto bhairavam nādāṁ |
| 4.40 | 206 | nadati kvacid utkaraṁ |
| 1.2 | 3 | na hy anārthaḥ sura-ganāṁ |
| 2.57 | 120 | naināṁ prāpyaṃatā śocantāḥ |
| 5.39 | 278 | nairṛtas te samādiśā |
| 5.32 | 270 | naisāṁ matis tāvad urukramānṛghrīṁ |
| 5.28 | 264 | naisargikīyāṁ matir asya rājan |
| 3.19 | 146 | naitat pārvārasyāṣ caukrūn |
| 1.2 | 3 | naivāsāvṛtajno vidveṣo |
| 3.28 | 156 | nama ādyāya bijāya |
| 5.28 | 264 | na mat-prñitāṁ na para-prñitāṁ |
| 3.24 | 150 | nanāma sīrāsa bhūmau |
| 3.36 | 165 | nāntar bahir divā naktaṁ |
| 4.38 | 204 | nānusandhata etāṁ |
| 2.49 | 114 | nānyathā sākyate kartūṁ |
| 5.3 | 218 | na śādhu manasaḥ mene |
| 5.53 | 289 | na śādhu mene tac-chīkṣāṁ |
| 5.44 | 281 | na śāsākā yadā hantam |
| 2.45 | 108 | na śrōta nānukātyāṁ |
| 5.49 | 285 | na tasya cintyām tava nātha caṅsvehe |
| 1.27 | 37 | na tathā bhakti-yogena |
| 2.41 | 103 | na tatra hátmā prakṛtāv api sthitas |
| 4.34 | 199 | na te 'dhunā pādiḥyaṁte |
| 1.7 | 9 | na teśāṁ yugapadā rājan |
| 5.31 | 269 | na te viduḥ svārtha-gaṁiṁ hi viṣṇum |
| 4.25 | 190 | mā bhaśita vibudha-śreṣṭhāḥ |
| 2.8 | 64 | mac-chula-bhūnā-grīvasya |
| 4.25 | 190 | mad-darśanaṁ hi bhūtāṇāṁ |
| 4.8 | 175 | mahendra-bhavānāṁ sākṣān |
| 5.32 | 270 | mahaśāṁ pāda-rajo-'bhisekaṁ |
| 2.55 | 118 | manda-bhāgyāḥ pratīkṣante |
| 3.21 | 148 | martasya te hy anartasya |
| 5.30 | 266 | matir na kṛṣṇe paraṁ śvato vā |
| 1.33 | 44 | mātṛ-svasreya vaś caidyō |
| 5.43 | 281 | māyābhīḥ sannirūdhāḥ ca |
| 5.13 | 234 | muhyaṁtye yad-vartmane veda-vādino |
| 5.36 | 265 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 5.29 | 265 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 5.28 | 264 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 5.32 | 264 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 5.28 | 264 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 5.40 | 278 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 3.15 | 142 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 5.40 | 278 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 5.28 | 264 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 3.15 | 142 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 5.28 | 264 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 3.15 | 142 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 5.28 | 264 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 3.15 | 142 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 5.28 | 264 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 3.15 | 142 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 5.28 | 264 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 3.15 | 142 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |
| 5.28 | 264 | na ced guru-mukhyām te |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sanskrit Verse</th>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Line</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>prahṛdaṁ grāhayaṁ āsa</td>
<td>5.18</td>
<td>240</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prahṛdaṁrūcāyaṁ hṛitāḥ</td>
<td>5.22</td>
<td>245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prahṛdaṅga yadā druhyed</td>
<td>4.28</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prahṛdāyocatū rājan</td>
<td>5.52</td>
<td>288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prahṛdo 'bhū ṭ mahāṁśi teṣāṁ</td>
<td>4.30</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prakṛti-keśarī dhvastakṣarī</td>
<td>2.30</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prānendriya-mano-buddhi</td>
<td>3.28</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prāsāya śāksnayā vacā</td>
<td>5.8</td>
<td>226</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pratimānāṁ prakurvanti</td>
<td>4.35</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prayāse 'pahate tasmin</td>
<td>5.42</td>
<td>280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prātyā mahā-kratau rājan</td>
<td>1.13</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>praktau punar janmabhī vāṁ</td>
<td>1.39</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pūjito 'śura-varyena</td>
<td>4.3</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pura-grāma-ura-jodēya-</td>
<td>2.14</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>putra-śokāṁ kṣanāt tyākta</td>
<td>2.61</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ratnakarāś ca ratnaḡhāṁ</td>
<td>4.17</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ratna-sthalau paṇāya</td>
<td>4.11</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rāvanah kumbhakarnās ca</td>
<td>1.44</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rūpar abhimukhe śālāghyam</td>
<td>2.20</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rudatya uccair dayitānghri-paṁkajāṁ</td>
<td>2.32</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sādhu prātaṁ mahāraja</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sa eṣa atāṁ svā-parety abuddhibhir</td>
<td>5.13</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sa eva tāṁ śākunikaṁ šārena</td>
<td>2.56</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sa eva varnāśramībhīh</td>
<td>4.15</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>śailā dronibhīkāṛīdām</td>
<td>4.18</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sa itthāṁ nṛjita-kakub</td>
<td>4.19</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>śakuniṁsambaram dhrśtiṁ</td>
<td>2.18</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>samah priyāḥ suḥrd brahmaṇ</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sambandhād viṣṇayaḥ snehād</td>
<td>1.31</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sambhavaś ca vināśaś ca</td>
<td>2.26</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sampratī amarsī govinde</td>
<td>1.18</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>saṁrāmpha-bhaya-yogena</td>
<td>1.28</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sanskrit Verse</th>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Line</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sāmśayāḥ sumahāṁ jātas</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>samyag vidhārayāṁ bālo</td>
<td>5.7</td>
<td>224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>saṇdandādayo jagmūṣ</td>
<td>1.36</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>saṇḍāmarkau sutaṣ tasya</td>
<td>5.1</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>saṇḍāmarkāv asaṇasaṇa</td>
<td>5.48</td>
<td>284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sa nirikṣyāṁbore devaṁ</td>
<td>3.24</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sannādayanti kakubhaḥ</td>
<td>4.24</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>santi hy asādhavo loke</td>
<td>5.27</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sapatnair ghaṭiṁh kṣudrār</td>
<td>2.6</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sapatnair nihato yuddhe</td>
<td>2.28</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>śaṭapar asakṛd viṣṇum</td>
<td>1.19</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>śāra-nirbhīnaḥ-hṛdayaṁ</td>
<td>2.29</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sarvair upāyair hantavyaḥ</td>
<td>5.38</td>
<td>277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sarvāsattva-patiṁ jīvāḥ</td>
<td>4.7</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sarvāyayavo-sampānno</td>
<td>3.23</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sarvesaṁ loka-pālānām</td>
<td>3.38</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sāsajjata sīcas tantryaṁ</td>
<td>2.52</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sātakāho hayagrīva</td>
<td>2.4</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sa tat kicaka-valmikāt</td>
<td>3.23</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sa tepe mandara-drōṇyāṁ</td>
<td>3.2</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sattvam rajas tāma iti</td>
<td>1.7</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sattvam vicīrāsū rīrāṁsūrū śvarṣaḥ</td>
<td>1.10</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sauhrdāṁ dustyaṁ pitro</td>
<td>5.36</td>
<td>275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sa uttama-śūkō-pādravindayor</td>
<td>4.42</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sa vijītya diśaṁ sarvā</td>
<td>4.5</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sa yadānuvṛataṁ purāṁ</td>
<td>5.12</td>
<td>231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>siddha-cārana-vidyādhīrān</td>
<td>4.6</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>śāksnayāḥ deśa-kāla-jīna</td>
<td>2.19</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>snehād akalpaḥ kṛpanaḥ</td>
<td>2.52</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>snehāt kāmena vā yuṇīyāt</td>
<td>1.26</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>śravaṇaṁ kirtiṁaṁ viṣṇoḥ</td>
<td>5.23</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>śrnutānantaṁ sarve</td>
<td>2.5</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>śṛtvā carācaram idāṁ</td>
<td>3.9</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>śṛtuḥ putra-gīro dāityaḥ</td>
<td>5.6</td>
<td>223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>śṛayātāṁ kīṁ na vīdaṁ</td>
<td>3.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>śrāvyādhiṁ tapo-yajña-</td>
<td>2.10</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>suhṛl-śīṅha-dharah śatru</td>
<td>5.38</td>
<td>277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>śīlām utyāmvaṃ sadasi</td>
<td>2.3</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>suyajīo nanu ayāṃ sete</td>
<td>2.44</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>svā-māyā-gūnām avīśya</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>svā-parābhīṁvīṣena</td>
<td>2.60</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>śvītro na jāto jīvāyāṁ</td>
<td>1.19</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Srīmad-Bhāgavatam

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>T</th>
<th>tato jagāma bhagavān</th>
<th>tato viparyayah kleśo</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4.3</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tad aham vardhamānena</td>
<td>3.10</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tais tair drohāir asad-dharmair</td>
<td>5.45</td>
<td>282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tam āṅga mattair madhunorun-gandhinā</td>
<td>4.13</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tamaso yaksā-raksānsi</td>
<td>1.8</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tam sannibhartsya kupitaiḥ</td>
<td>5.15</td>
<td>237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tam sarva-bhūtāma-bhūtaṁ</td>
<td>1.43</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tam tāri janapadair yāta</td>
<td>2.12</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tān āha karunai maitra</td>
<td>5.57</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tam-mātam rūṣābhānuṁ</td>
<td>2.19</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tanvan parāṁ nirvīrtṛm ātmano muhur</td>
<td>4.42</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tapantarī tapasā lokān</td>
<td>3.16</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tapo-niṣṭhena bhavatā</td>
<td>3.20</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tapo-yoga-prabhāvānāṁ</td>
<td>3.38</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasmād vairāṇubandhena</td>
<td>1.26</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasmāt kenāpy upāyena</td>
<td>1.32</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasmāṁs tapas tapyamāne</td>
<td>3.3</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasmin kāte 'hite naśte</td>
<td>2.9</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasmin mahā-bhāgavate</td>
<td>4.43</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasmin mahendra-bhavane mahā-balo</td>
<td>4.12</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasyābālāḥ krīḍanāṁ āhur iśītus</td>
<td>2.39</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasya copāsāmarṇī bhūman</td>
<td>3.7</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasya dayā-pateḥ putrāṣi</td>
<td>4.30</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasyai namo 'stu kāśṭhāyai</td>
<td>4.22</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasya mārūnai saumudbhūtaḥ</td>
<td>3.4</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasya śāntiṁ kariṣyāmi</td>
<td>4.26</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasya tyākta-svabhāsvaya</td>
<td>2.7</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasyaśyāyaṁ kīla saṅkalpaḥ</td>
<td>3.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasyaśyogra-danda-saṅvignāḥ</td>
<td>4.21</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tata enaṁ gurur jītātvā</td>
<td>5.19</td>
<td>242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tatas ta āsīṣha sarvā</td>
<td>3.21</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tatas taṁ rākṣasaṁ jātāu</td>
<td>1.44</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tāte me durlabhaiḥ putrāṁ</td>
<td>4.2</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tathā kāmā-dughāṁ gavo</td>
<td>4.16</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tathā me bhidyate cetas</td>
<td>5.14</td>
<td>235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tathā na yasya kaivalyād</td>
<td>1.25</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tathāpi viśāntaṁ āṅga</td>
<td>4.2</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tathā prajanāṁ kadanāṁ</td>
<td>2.13</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tatheti guru-patroktam</td>
<td>5.51</td>
<td>286</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>U</th>
<th>upālabhante sīksārtham</th>
<th>upāsata-pāyana-pānibhir vinā</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4.45</td>
<td>211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4.13</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4.23</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>upasthur hṛṣikeśam</td>
<td>3.2</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ārđhva-bāhur nābho-dṛṣṭih</td>
<td>3.23</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uśīmāraṇāṁ asi vrttōdhaḥ purā</td>
<td>2.31</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uśīnareṇdrāṁ vidhiṁ tathā kṛtaṁ</td>
<td>2.28</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uśīnareṣu abhūd rājā</td>
<td>3.25</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>utthāya prāṇajāliḥ prahvā</td>
<td>3.23</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uttihāsata tapa-hemāho</td>
<td>3.17</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uttīśhottisṭhaḥ bhadrān te</td>
<td>5.55</td>
<td>291</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uṣvāca vidvāṁs tan-niṣṭhāṁ</td>
<td>5.17</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## Index of Sanskrit Verses

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Index</th>
<th>Sanskrit Verse</th>
<th>Meaning</th>
<th>Page No.</th>
<th>Line No.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>V</td>
<td>yadda sīrksuh purā ātmanah paro</td>
<td>Yadā sīrksuh purā ātmanah paro</td>
<td>1.10</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yadd ātmajāya sūdhāyā</td>
<td>Yadā ātmajāya sūdhāyā</td>
<td>4.44</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yad bhagavata-mahātmyam</td>
<td>Yad bhagavata-mahātmyam</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yad gatvā na nivartante</td>
<td>Yad gatvā na nivartante</td>
<td>4.22</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yadī dāsyasy abhimatān</td>
<td>Yadī dāsyasy abhimatān</td>
<td>3.35</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ya esa rājann api kāla īṣītā</td>
<td>Ya esa rājann api kāla īṣītā</td>
<td>1.12</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yah śrotā yo 'nuvakteha</td>
<td>Yaha śrotā yo 'nuvakteha</td>
<td>2.44</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ya icchayēsah sṛjatidam avayayo</td>
<td>Ya icchayēsah sṛjatidam avayayo</td>
<td>2.39</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yakaśa-raśaka-piśācēsān</td>
<td>Yakaśa-raśaka-piśācēsān</td>
<td>4.6</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yama etad upākhyāya</td>
<td>Yama etad upākhyāya</td>
<td>2.59</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yamasya preta-bandhūnām</td>
<td>Yamasya preta-bandhūnām</td>
<td>2.27</td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yamī sādhu-gāthā-sadasi</td>
<td>Yamī sādhu-gāthā-sadasi</td>
<td>4.35</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yan-mūkonmūla-paraśor</td>
<td>Yan-mūkonmūla-paraśor</td>
<td>5.17</td>
<td>239</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yān-nibaddho 'bhimāno 'yarīm</td>
<td>Yan-nibaddho 'bhimāno 'yarīm</td>
<td>1.12</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yasmin mahad-gūnā rājan</td>
<td>Yasmin mahad-gūnā rājan</td>
<td>4.34</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yas tv ihendriyavān ātma</td>
<td>Yas tv ihendriyavān ātma</td>
<td>2.45</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yathā bhrāmyaty ayo brahman</td>
<td>Yathā bhrāmyaty ayo brahman</td>
<td>5.14</td>
<td>235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yathā manorathah svapnah</td>
<td>Yathā manorathah svapnah</td>
<td>2.48</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yathāṁbhāsā pracalaṭā</td>
<td>Yathāṁbhāsā pracalaṭā</td>
<td>2.23</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yathā nabhāḥ sarva-gatam na sajjate</td>
<td>Yathā nabhāḥ sarva-gatam na sajjate</td>
<td>2.43</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yathānañalo ārūsa bhīnna īyate</td>
<td>Yathānañalo ārūsa bhīnna īyate</td>
<td>2.43</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yathā tri-vargam gurubhir</td>
<td>Yathā tri-vargam gurubhir</td>
<td>5.53</td>
<td>289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yathauḍaikaśaṁ pārthiva-taijasair janaḥ</td>
<td>Yathauḍaikaśaṁ pārthiva-taijasair janaḥ</td>
<td>2.42</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yathā vairānubandhena</td>
<td>Yathā vairānubandhena</td>
<td>1.12</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yathopajosami bhūjāno</td>
<td>Yathopajosami bhūjāno</td>
<td>4.19</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yātī tat-sāmyatāṁ bhodre</td>
<td>Yātī tat-sāmyatāṁ bhodre</td>
<td>2.24</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yatāra citra-viśānā</td>
<td>Yatāra citra-viśānā</td>
<td>4.10</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yatād gataṁ manusyaṁ</td>
<td>Yatād gataṁ manusyaṁ</td>
<td>2.37</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yatra sphaṭika-kudāyāni</td>
<td>Yatra sphaṭika-kudāyāni</td>
<td>4.9</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yatra vidruma-sopānā</td>
<td>Yatra vidruma-sopānā</td>
<td>4.9</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yatra yatra dvijā gāvo</td>
<td>Yatra yatra dvijā gāvo</td>
<td>2.12</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Y</td>
<td>yata tatra gurunā praktaṁ</td>
<td>Yata tatra gurunā praktaṁ</td>
<td>5.3</td>
<td>218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yadda deveśu vedeśu</td>
<td>Yadda deveśu vedeśu</td>
<td>4.27</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yadda cārayah parāvṛtto</td>
<td>Yadda cārayah parāvṛtto</td>
<td>5.54</td>
<td>290</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
General Index

Numerals in boldface type indicate references to translations of the verses of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam.

A

Abhyutthānam adharmasya
verse quoted, 18

Absolute Truth
as acintya-bhedābheda-tattva, 162
devotee’s determination to understand, 197–198
features of, three listed, 163
Acintya-bhedābheda-tattva, 106, 161, 162

Activities
as gauge of character, 13–15
of Lord independent, 101–102
śāstra controls, 186
Supersoul governs, 108–109
uncommon, Lord glorified by, 271
witnessed by Lord, 107

Activities, fruitive
bondage by reactions of, 111–112
Prahlāda not interested in, 199

Activities, material, devotee loses interest in, 204

Activities, sinful
of demons, 73–74
offense to devotee as worst, 193

Activities of devotional service, nine listed, 191

Acyutātmā, 58

Adānta-gobhir viṣatāṁ tamisram quoted, 268

Adarśanād ihāyātah quoted, 98

Adhikāra-sthitāṁ muktiṁ
verse quoted, 50

Adhikāra-sthitās caiva
verse quoted, 50

Adhvaryu, 159

Ādityas as demigods, one of three kinds, 179
Ādi-varāha Purāṇa, cited on Deity worship, 259

Advaita, defined, 161
Advaitam acyutam anādim ananta-rūpam quoted, 161

Agastya-sāṁhitā, cited on worship, 261

Age of Kali. See: Kali-yuga

Agni, fire controlled by, 184

Agniṣṭoma, 159

Aham bijkapada pita quoted, 165

Aham brahmāsmi, 126

Aham hi sarva-yajñānāṁ
verse quoted, 151

Aham mamābhimānādi
verse quoted, 122

Ahamkāra-vimādhātmā
verse quoted, 81

Ahany ahani bhūtāni
verse quoted, 121

Aho baki yam stana-kāla-kūtam quoted, 20

Air
origin of, 98
Vāyu controls, 184

Air in mouth, living entity in body compared to, 106

Ajāta-satravah sāntaḥ quoted, 193

Ajigarta, 284

Akāmāh sarva-kāmo vā
verse quoted, 153

Akrūras tv abhivandane kapi-patir dāsyey ‘tha sakhye ‘rjunah
verse quoted, 256
Amanina manadena
verse quoted, 252

Amarka
Hiranyakasipu instructed by, 285–287
Prahlāda instructed by, 288–289, 294

Ambarīṣa Mahārāja, ātma-nivedanam exemplified by, 262

Amputation, rejection of bad son compared to, 276–277

Ānanda-cinmaya-rasa, 32

Anger
devotees free of, 39–40
of Hiranyakasipu, 60–62, 80, 262, 270, 273–274

Animals
sacrifice of, 69–70
slaughter of, demoniac, 73
Yamarāja undisturbed by, 119
See also: names of individual animals

Animals, foolish compared to, 86, 95 107–108

Annihilation of the universe, Lord’s omnipotence proven by, 101–102

Antavanta ime deha
quoted, 98, 122

Antavat tu phalam teśāṁ
quoted, 113

Ānukūlyasya grahanāṁ prātikūlyasya varjanam
quoted, 34

Ānukūlyena krṣnānu
quoted, 33, 238
verse quoted, 249

Anyābhilāśita-sūnyam
quoted, 144, 237
verse quoted, 249

Apāma-somam amṛtā abhūma apsarobhir viharāma
quoted, 113

Aparam, 162

Apaśyatām ātma-tattvaṁ
quoted, 222
verse quoted, 115

Api cet sudurācāro
verse quoted, 40

Appearance of Krṣṇa
Bhagavad-gitā quoted on, 8, 18, 46

Appearance of Krṣṇa
purposes of, 40
as transcendental, 40, 46–47

Aprakāśo ‘pravṛttiva ca
verse quoted, 11–12

Arcaṇā. See: Deity worship of the Lord
Arjuna, 93
chastised by Krṣṇa, 124–125
Krṣṇa understood by, 15

Āropita defined, 8

Ārta, 127

Artha. See: Economic development
Arthārthi, 127

Āryan as spiritually advanced, 125

Āsāṅgo ‘yam purusah
quoted, 143

Asat defined, 222

Āruhya kṛcchreṇa param padam tataḥ
verse quoted, 47

Asuras. See: Demons, all entries
Āsūrīṇ yonim āpanṇā
defined, 8

Astanaatraiva prakṛtiḥ
verse quoted, 122–123

Aṭa ātma viivrddhis tu
verse quoted, 125

Aṭāh pumabhī dvija-śreṣṭhā
verse quoted, 82

Atheists
doomed, 36
lamentation by, condemned, 98–99
priest of, 217
salvation escapes, 44
senses control, 185
surrender to Krṣṇa shunned by, 224
See also: Māyāvādis, Lord’s form ignored by, Purāṇas rejected by
Ātmā defined, 136

Atma-nivedanam (surrendering everything)
as devotional process, 247
examples of, 262
fully explained, 261–262

Ātmārāma, Supreme Lord as, 4–5

Ato daihika-vrddhau vā
verse quoted, 125
Austerity
benefit of, 137
demoniac and devotional, 144
by demons, 130–131
of Hiraṇyakaśipu, 131–138, 142–143, 144, 146–147, 148, 150
Hiraṇyakaśipu loses results of, 193

Authority, Lord known through, 211

Avajānantī māṁ mūḍhā
quoted, 8, 65
verse quoted, 36

Avidhi-pūrṇakam, 152
Āvirhotra Muni, cited on Deity worship, 260

Auyaktadīnī bhuṭāṇī
verse quoted, 97

Auyakta-nidhanāṇa eva
verse quoted

Ayodhya as holy dhāma, 189

B

Bahavo jñāna-tapasa
verse quoted, 39

Bahūnām jnanamāntante
quoted, 100
verse quoted, 202

Bali Mahārāja, 290
ātma-nivedanam exemplified by, 262

Bhagavad-bhakti defined, 242

Bhagavad-gītā
cited on energies emanating from Kṛṣṇa, 106
cited on pious men, four kinds of, 127
cited on wise man, 219
cited on yajña, importance of, 78
Lord’s directions given in, 104
misinterpreted by politician, etc., 267
misunderstood because of influence of
modes, 15
misunderstood by modern man, 44
misunderstood by sense enjoyers, 268
preached all over the world, 292

Bhagavad-gītā, quotations from
on demigod worship as meant for Kṛṣṇa, 151
on demigods worshiped by men of small intelligence, 113
on demons’ defeat, 32, 34–36
on destinations of different worshipers, 110–111
on devotees enlightened by Lord, 220, 233–234
on devotional service as means to understand Kṛṣṇa, 191, 211, 267
on devotional service of great souls, 268, 272
on devotional service open to all, 248
on devotional service spoiled by sense enjoyment, 267–268
on devotional service’s purifying power, 40
on disregarding scripture, 186
on duty, understanding, 186
on fools’ deriding Kṛṣṇa, 8, 36, 65
on happiness, transcendental, 113
on Kṛṣṇa, absorption in, 39
on Kṛṣṇa’s appearance and activities, 46
on Kṛṣṇa’s splendor in creation, 13, 141
on Kṛṣṇa’s supremacy, 19, 25–26, 158
on Lord as director, supreme, 29
on Lord as proprietor and well-wisher, 140, 232
on Lord in everyone’s heart, 15, 29, 32, 100, 109, 159, 233
on Lord’s appearance, 18
on Lord’s equal disposition, 2, 20, 64
on material birth of living entity, 83
on material body as perishable, 98, 122
on mind’s position at death, 112
on modes of nature, 11–12
on nature controlling activities, 81
on nature under Kṛṣṇa, 17
on offerings to Kṛṣṇa, 4, 66, 76
on purification, 236–237
on sacrifice to demigods, 69
on sage’s vision, 229
on society, divisions of, 68
on soul as separate from body, 108
Bhagavad-gitā, quotations from (continued)
on surrender by one in knowledge, 202
on surrender to Kṛṣṇa absent in demons, 119, 224
on Supersoul, 32
on surrender to Kṛṣṇa, 5, 288
on understanding given to devotees, 13
Bhāgavata-sandarbha quoted on Lord’s transcendence, 10–11
Bhajanty ananya-manaso
verse quoted, 268, 272
Bhaktas, See: Devotees of the Supreme Lord, all entries
Bhakta-vatsala, 66
Bhakti defined, 249
Bhakti. See: Devotional service to the Supreme Lord
Bhaktih pareśānubhavo, 247
Bhaktim parāṁ bhagavati pratilabhya kāmam
verse quoted, 41
Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvati Thākura, cited on devotional service, nine processes of, 248
Bhaktivinoda Thākura, cited on materialistic education, 273
Bhakti-viveka, cited on surrender to Kṛṣṇa, 261–262
Bhaktīyā mām abhijānāti
quoted, 191, 211, 267
Bhāva defined, 43
Bhāva examples of, 206
Bhogaiśvarya-prasaktānāṁ
verse quoted, 267–268
Bhoktārāṁ yajñā-tapasāṁ
quoted, 140
verse quoted, 187
Bhrāmayan sarva-bhūtānī
verse quoted, 29, 84
Bhrigu
Hiranyakaśipu’s austerities attracted, 142
Vena feared, 178
Bhūtānī yānti bhūteyā
verse quoted, 110
Bhūtas, Hiranyakaśipu conquers, 174
Bhūtasantāpāna, 80
Bhūtyai defined, 141
Birds, kuliṅga, example of, 115–120
Birds in tree, Paramātma and jīvātmā compared to, 112
Blasphemy
condemned, 32–36
by Dantavakra, 25, 34
the Lord unaffected by, 29, 31, 32–33
penalty for, 26, 32–36
redemption from, 34
by Śiśupāla, 25, 34
by Vena Mahārāja, 24
Blind leading blind, materialists compared to, 269–270
Boar, Lord, Hiranyakaśipu’s brother killed by, 166
Bodily conception of life
conditioned souls suffer, 29, 30–31
doom in, 222–223
Supreme Lord free from, 31–32
See also: Materialism
Body, material
compared to machine, 84
during samādhi (trance), 146
as earth, water, fire, 105
giving up by prowess, 110–111
karma causes, 104
the Lord awards, 100
the Lord controls, 16–17, 29
the Lord doesn’t have, 31
as machine, 29
as miserable, 271
mistaken as self, 87–88
soul differs from, 83, 108, 143
Supersoul differs from, 108–109
temporary, 122–123
Body, spiritual, from thinking of Kṛṣṇa, 39
Brahmā, Lord
as administrator of universe, 140
benedictions from, counteracted, 193
birth of, 165
as creator, empowered, 149, 155–157
day and night of, 155
destiny at end of life of, 148
first and foremost in universe, 149, 156–157
Brahmā, Lord
- Hiranyakāśipu a “devotee” of, 145, 151, 154–156, 165–167
- Hiranyakāśipu benedicted by, 170–172
- Hiranyakāśipu’s body restored by, 149–150
- Hiranyakāśipu’s death foretold by, 148
- Hiranyakāśipu served by all except, 178, 179
- Kṛṣṇa saved, from demons, 140
- qualifications for, 136, 167
- quoted on Hiranyakāśipu, 145–148
- as “supreme,” 155–156, 157, 158–165
- under Kṛṣṇa, 155–158
- universe engineered by, 155–156
- waterpot of, 149

Brahma-bhūtah prasannātmā
- quoted, 241

Brahmacārya, society required, 222–223

Brahmajyoti. See: Brahman effulgence

Brahman (impersonal Absolute)
- as all-pervasive, 163
- Kṛṣṇa causes, 26
- realization of, 207

Brahman, Supreme, Kṛṣṇa as, 25–26

Brāhmaṇas (intellectuals)
- bogus, 237–238, 239
- bona fide, 217, 237–239
- duties of, 68–69
- envier of, is vanquished, 192
- killer of, reaction for, 264
- Kumāras as, 185
- qualities of, in Prahlāda, 199
- scarcity of, in Kali-yuga, 72
- society must protect, 140–141
- Vaiṣṇavas, 197
- as Vedic ritual performers, 159

Brāhmaṇḍa defined, 162

Brāhmaṇḍa Purāṇa
- cited on Deity worship, 259
- quoted on Hari as ultimate cause, 72–73

Brahman effulgence (brahmajyoti)
- impersonalists fall from, 47–48
- See also: Mayāvādis, sāyujya-mukti
- attained by
- Brāhmaṇo hi pratiṣṭhāham, quoted, 47

Brahmanyah śīla-sampannah
- quoted, 199

Brahma-samhitā, quotations from
- on Kṛṣṇa seen by devotee, 203
- on Kṛṣṇa’s transcendental nature, 19
- on Lord as one in many, 161

Brahma-satyam jagān mithyā
- quoted, 19

Brahma-tarka, quoted on demigod worship vs.
- Viṣṇu worship, 153

Brahma-vaivarta Purāṇa
- cited on Deity worship within mind, 260
- quoted on duty of understanding soul, 125

Brahmins. See: Brāhmaṇas

C

Caitanya-caritāmṛta, cited on Brahmā subordinate to Kṛṣṇa, 157

Caitanya-caritāmṛta, quotations from
- on desires, spiritual vs. material, 43
- on devotee’s humility, 37
- on devotee’s vision, 203

Caitanya Mahāprabhu
- acintya-bhedabheda-tattva taught by, 106
- cited on humility and tolerance, 277
- cited on offense to devotee, 193
- saṅkirtana-yajña taught by, 70

Caitanya Mahāprabhu, quotations from
- on chanting Lord’s holy names, 72, 251–252
- on duty, 229, 233, 288
- on ecstatic symptoms, 208
- on hearing and chanting, 7
- on separation of devotee from Kṛṣṇa, 206

Cāṇakya Paṇḍita
- cited on undercover preaching, 226
- quoted on association of devotees, 277

Cāraṇas, 174

Catur-mukha, 157

Cātur-varnyaṁ mayā srṣṭāṁ
- quoted, 68

Cause, ultimate, as personal, 156, 158

Ceto-darparā-miirjanam
- quoted, 250
Chanting the Lord’s holy names as absolute, 225, 250
Caitanya Mahāprabhu recommends, 7, 72 as devotee’s occupation, 7
fully explained, 247, 251-254
in humility advised, 252
initiation essential for, 257
Jaya and Vijaya purified by, 34
for Kali-yuga, 252-253
offenses in, 253-254
qualifications, material, unnecessary for, 252
and seeing Lord as nondifferent, 191
Chewing the chewed, material life compared to, 267
Child, Prahlāda compared to, 205, 206
Children
innocence of, 293-294
killing of, in womb, 119
Lord’s activities compared to those of, 65-66
philosophy from, appreciated, 96
protection of, by Lord alone, 103, 118-119
Child unaware of source of bodily necessities, devotee compared to, 280
Christ, Lord, “resurrection” of, 146
CIA, devotees said to work for, 239
Citraketu Mahārāja’s liberation as example of the Lord’s mercy, 32
Compassion, preaching as, 292
Cosmic manifestation. See: Brahmā engineers; Duration of; Universe, as Lord’s body.
Cow protection, society must provide, 73
140-141
Creation, the
by Brahmā through Kṛṣṇa, 149, 156
elements manifested during, 98
as Lord’s pastime, 18-19
as Lord’s plaything, 101
purpose of, not known by materialists, 70
Creator, subordinate, Brahmā as, 136, 149, 156

D

Dadāmi buddhi-yogam tam
quoted, 14, 112

Dadāmi buddhi-yogam tam
verse quoted, 14, 112
Daityas, 52, 63
Hiranyakasipu as King of, 285
Hiranyakasipu as one of, 143-144, 154
philosophize over death, 127
Daivi hy eṣā guṇamayī
quoted, 9
Dakṣa, quoted on Śiva, 254
Dakṣa visits Hiranyakasipu, 142
Damāghoṣa, 25
Dānavas, 52, 63
Dantavakra
the Lord liberates, 26
not ordinary demon, 45
Dasyam, 247
Dasyu-prāyesu rājasu
quoted, 72
Death
bodies change at, 96
cause of, 88
certain for everyone, 97
demigods don’t experience, like humans, 148
of demons generally means their liberation, 64
funeral after, 94-95
of hero as glorious, 80
humans subject to, 148
mind’s position at, 112
preparation for, neglected, 121
soul has none, 83
soul realized at, 108
of Suyajña, 89
of wife with husband, 93-94
Dehādi-vyatiriktau tu
verse quoted, 125
Dehendriyāsu-yuktaś ca
verse quoted, 50
Dehino ’smin yathā dehe
quoted, 108, 109
Deity worship of the Lord (arcana)
fully explained, 247, 255-260
householders require, 256-257
offenses in, 257-259
spiritual master essential for, 255
Demigods
as deathless, 148
demons and Rākṣasās worship, 145
earth visited by, 78
enier of, is vanquished, 192
Hiranyakaśipu chastised, 178
Hiranyakaśipu disturbed, 132, 134, 138, 140
as Hiranyakṣa’s enemies, 63–64
kinds of, several named, 179
the Lord as life and soul of, 67
the Lord as shelter of, 71
Lord satisfied by, 82
the Lord’s favoring, 4
as Lord’s representatives, 152
Lord worshiped by, 194
in mode of goodness, 10, 12, 20
modes of nature controlled by, 184
opulence of, described, 175–178
qualities of, manifested in faithful, 272
sacrifices offered to, 69–70
symptoms of, 13–15
worship of, as fruitless, 188
worship of, condemned, 113–144, 151–153
See also: names of individual demigods
Demigods, quotations from
on brahminical culture and cow protection, 140
on Hiranyakaśipu, 134–135, 138, 140
Demons
animals and trees killed by, 73–74
austerity by, 130–131, 144
death certain for, 148
demigods differ from, 67
as demigod worshipers, 145
vs. devotees, 224, 225, 226
devotees sometimes controlled by, 180
devotional service destroys civilization of, 240
devotional service not appreciated by, 263
duality besets, 234–235
enviousness of, 61, 75
heavenly planets disturbed by, 178
holy places unaffected by, 189
intelligence of, 82

Demons
Krṣṇa consciousness movement opposed by, 225–226
Krṣṇa punishes, 2, 32, 34–36
Lord can’t be hurt by, 280
Lord envied by, 173
the Lord’s mercy on, 5, 20–21, 23, 24, 25, 29, 32, 33, 34
the Lord thought mortal by, 65–66
material world as 99%, 239
in mode of ignorance, 20
in mode of passion, 10, 12
Prahlāda’s family as, 299
pride of, 186
sāyuja-muktī attained by, 64, 65, 66
society destroyed by, 140–141
surrender to Krṣṇa shunned by, 224
symptoms of, 13–15
worship in ignorance, 152
See also: Atheists
Desires, material
devotees above, 144
of Hiranyakaśipu, 130, 136–138, 139–142
Lord fulfills, 195
vs. spiritual, 43
worship of the Lord for, preferred to demigod worship, 153
Detachment. See: Renunciation
Determination of Prahlāda, 199
Devaki, contrasted to Yaśodā, 43
Devotees of the Supreme Lord
anger and fear absent in, 39–40
association with nondevotees rejected by, 277
contamination absent in, 209
vs. demons and nondevotees, 152, 224, 225, 226, 278
demons sometimes control, 180
determination needed by, 239
devotional service as life of, 131, 263
in disguise, 225–226
enier of, is vanquished, 192
envy absent in, 14
equal vision of, 219, 220, 231, 232–233
hear and talk of Krṣṇa, 7
Devotees of the Supreme Lord (continued)
humility, 229–230
know everything, 220
as Kṛṣṇa’s enemies, 48
liberation, impersonal, rejected by, 23
liberation attained by, 275
the Lord enlightens, 220, 233–234
the Lord protects, 280
the Lord’s favoring, 13
the Lord understood by, alone, 8
material desires absent in, 144
nondevotees’ attitude toward, 278
offerings by, 66
spiritual education sought by, 290
spiritual world understood only by, 270
success assured for, 34–35
suffering ceases for, 272
symptoms of, 13–14
as transcendental, 144, 287
well-wishers of everyone, 144
worship by, 152–153
See also: Pure devotees of the Supreme Lord; names of individual devotees

Devotional service to the Supreme Lord (bhakti)
demoniac civilization cut down by, 240
for everyone, 248
favorable vs. unfavorable, 33–34, 36
goodness heightens, 15–16
Kṛṣṇa understood through, 191, 211, 267
liberation certain from, 275
materialists avoid, 242
vs. mystic power, 167–168
nondevotees disturb, 277
perfectional examples of, 256
of Prahlāda Mahārāja, 195–209
process of, nine fully described, 247, 248–262
pure, as desireless, 249
pure, no falldown from, 289
by qualification, not favoritism, 13–15
Śaṅka accused of teaching about, 263
as service always, 231
as supreme perfection, 144
unconditional, 209

Devotional service to the Supreme Lord (bhakti)
Viśvanātha Cakravartī Thākura quoted on auspiciousness of, 266
Vṛndāvana epitomizes, 38
Dhāmas, spiritual advancement can be easy in, 189
Dharmam tu sāksad bhagavat-pranītam quoted, 287
Dhīrādhīra-jana-priyau quoted, 198
Dhrṣṭi, 80
Dhruvaloka, 137
Disciplic succession, guru appears in, 270
Disease as sinful reaction, 263–264
Diti ceases lamentation, 126
Hiraṇyakaśipu consoles, 80
Dog’s curved tail, Prahlāda compared to, 283–284
Dog’s help in crossing ocean, demigod worship compared to, 188
Dream
bodily existence compared to, 98
material happiness compared to, 113
Dress, body compared to, 98
Duality, material
conditioned souls suffer, 29–30
demons beset by, 234–235
See also: Bodily conception of life
Duty
Bhāgavatam quoted on, 287
of brāhmaṇa and ksatriya, 68–69, 73
Caitanya Mahāprabhu quoted on, 288
devotional service as, 266
of engaging mind in Kṛṣṇa, 112
to know self within the body, 122, 125–126
to preach in footsteps of Prahlāda, 292
śastra explains, 186
surrender to Kṛṣṇa as, 100, 103
Dvāh-sthāv itty anenādhihikāra-sthatvam uktam quoted, 49
Dvimūrda, 63
E

Earth (element)
  as element of body, 105
  origin of, 98
Earth planet
  demigods visit, 78
  Hiraṇyakaśipu feared by, 182
  prosperity of, 68–70
  time for, vs. demigod’s time, 143
Economic development (artha), Prahlāda instructed on, 288–290, 294
Ecstatic symptoms of Prahlāda, 206–208
Education
  materialistic, māyā expanded by, 273
  of Prahlāda, spontaneous, 266
  spiritual, only devotees seek, 290
Eka-sthānaika-kāryatvād
  verse quoted, 153
Ekatvam anupāsyataḥ
  quoted, 232
Elements, material, as part of body, 110
Energies of Supreme Lord, 164
Energy, law of conservation of, 98
Energy, material
  bodies created by, 83
  conditioned soul connected with, 111–112
  duality created by, 229
  the Lord creates, 155–156
  power of, 186
  as separate and not separate from the Lord simultaneously, 106–107
Energy, spiritual, Lord and devotee descend by, 47
Envy
  devotees free of, 14
  the Lord free of, 4–5, 8
  liberation possible by, 23, 39–40, 42, 57
  penalty for, 32
Etan nirvidyamānānām
  verse quoted, 254
Ether, origin of, 98
Evam yo vetti tattvataḥ
  quoted, 8

F

Faith in Kṛṣṇa, good qualities follow, 195
False ego as part of subtle body, 111–112
Fear
  devotees free of, 39–40
  gopīs unchecked by, 34
  of Hiraṇyakaśipu, by Earth, 182
  of Kṛṣṇa can purify, 39–40, 41
  the Lord free of, 4–5
  Lord’s voice drives away, 190
  Prahlāda free of, 283–284
Fire
  Agni controls, 184
  as element of body, 105
  goodness represented by, 13–14
  origin of, 98
Fire in wood, living entity in body compared to, 106
Foodstuffs offered to the Lord, 66
Foolishness, cause of, 88
Friends, false, Prahlāda’s teachers regarded as, 263–264
Friendship with the Lord, as devotional process, 261

G

Gandharvas, 174
Garbhodakāśayī Viśṇu, Brahmā born of, 165
Garudas, 174
Gautamiya Tantra, cited on Deity worship within mind, 259–260
Ghost(s)
  Hiraṇyakaśipu conquers, 174
  Suyajñā as, 96
God. See: Supreme Lord
God realization
  all knowledge follows, 220
  chronological process of, 250
  See also: Kṛṣṇa consciousness
Goloka eva nivasaty akhilātma-bhūtaḥ
  quoted, 200
Goloka Vṛndāvana. See: Vṛndāvana
Goodness, mode of (sattva-guna)
body maintained via, 16
in demigods, 10, 14–15, 20
devotional service aided by, 15
symptom of, 12
worship in, 70
Gopāla-tāpani Upaniṣad, cited on pure devotional service, 249
Gopīs
fear couldn’t check, 34
purity of, 41–43
Gosvāmīs, six, as well-wishers, 198
Government
by brāhmaṇas and kṣatriyas, 68–69, 72
in Kali-yuga, 72
saintly vs. materialistic families in, 287
Government, impartial Lord compared to, 64
Govinda, as Prahlāda’s protector, 205, 280
Grhastha-āśrama (householder life)
danger in, 221, 222–223
Deity worship essential for, 256–257
Guṇas. See: Modes of material nature
Guru. See: Spiritual master
Guru-kula
defined, 226
importance of, 294

H
Happiness
as Kṛṣṇa consciousness, 292
material, as concoction, 88, 113–114
material, as trouble, 11
material, Kṛṣṇa forgotten in, 127
of soul should be understood, 122
by surrender to Supersoul, 109
thieves can’t achieve, 70
Harāv abhaktasya kuto mahad-gunāḥ
quoted, 86, 196
verse quoted, 222
Harer nāma harer nāma
verse quoted, 252
Harir eva hi sarvasya
verse quoted, 72
Hariścandra, 284
Hariśmaṇu, 80
Hata-putrā dītī śakra
quoted, 2
Hearing about the Supreme Lord (śravaṇam)
as devotional process, 247
from pure devotees recommended, 250–251
fully explained, 250–251
and seeing Lord as nondifferent, 191
value of, 6–7, 40–42
Heavenly planets
via austerities, 137
demons disturb, 178
opulence of, 175–178
Hell, materialists go to, 267, 268
Herb, protection for, protection of friend compared to, 276
Hetunānena kaunteya
verse quoted, 17
Hindu religion, Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement accused of destroying, 239
Hiranyagarbha, Supreme Lord as, 162
Hiranyakā, 145
Hiranyakāśipu
anger of, 60, 62
asks Brahmā for benediction, 165–167, 168
as atheist like Vena, 178
austerities by, 131–138, 142–143, 144, 145–147, 148, 150
austerities by, length of, 143, 146
austerities of, Brahmā won by, 147–148
benedictions granted to, 170–172
body of, Brahmā restored, 149–150
Brahmā addressed as supreme by,
155–156, 158–165
Brahmā foretells death of, 148
as Brahmā’s devotee, 145, 151, 154–156, 165–167
as Dāitya, 143–144, 154
delivered, 36
demigods disturbed by, 132, 134, 138, 140, 187
demoniac ambitions of, 130, 136–138, 139–142
Hiranyakāśipu
as demon number one, 217, 219, 221, 223–224
desires of, compromised, 165
destruction by order of, 75–78
diplomatic training for Prahlāda asked by, 287
falldown of, 210
Kumāras curse, 185
Lord accused of partiality by, 63–66
name, meaning of, 241
nephews pacified by, 79–80
offerings made to, 180–184
Prahlāda as best son of, 195
Prahlāda offended by, 193
Prahlāda thrown off lap of, 273
Prahlāda tortured by, 53–54
Prahlāda’s death planned by, 274–278
Prahlāda undisturbed by, 209, 282
prayers of, to Brahmā, 155–156, 158–167
as Rākṣasa, 143–144
Ṣaṅga chastised by, 262–265
senses of, uncontrolled, 185
soul described by, 83
soul understood by, 86
time of appearance of, 95
universe conquered by, 174
Viṣṇu envious by, 172–173
Viṣṇu’s death planned by, 65–71
Hiranyakāśipu, quotations from
on conquering universe, 136–137
on devotees as enemies, 223–225
Hiranyakāśipu’s cāpi
verse quoted, 36
Hiranyakāśa killed by the Lord, 53, 60, 63
Hlāda-tāpa-kari mśrā
verse quoted, 11
Hlādinī sandhini samvit
verse quoted, 11
Holy name of the Lord
as absolute, 225
See also: Chanting the Lord’s holy names
Hotā, 159

Householder identifying with house, conditioned soul identifying with body compared to, 105
Householders. See: Gṛha-āśrama
Hṛṣikeśa
pleasure from serving, 113
predominating deities worship, 189
Supersoul as, 109
Human beings
death certain for, 148
demoniac, 76
in Kali-yuga, 252
Humility, Caitanya Mahāprabhu instructs on, 277
Hunter of birds, example of, 116–117

Ignorance
bodily concept as, 95, 124–125
of conditioned soul, 105
demons worship in, 152
Lord dispels, 220
material attachment as, 277
Ignorance, mode of (tamo-guṇa)
body destroyed via, 16–17
in demons, 20
devotion covered by, 15
misunderstanding caused by, 15
Rākṣasas and Yakṣas in, 10
symptoms of, 12
Illusion
bodies products of, 105
bodily concept as, 95, 123
education difficult due to, 114–115
See also: Māyā
Ilvala, 63
Impersonalists. See: Māyāvādīs
Incarnations of the Supreme Lord. See: Boar, Lord; other names of individual incarnations
India
saha-māraṇa in, 94
trees of, prominent, 77
Indra
Hiranyakāśipu occupies throne of, 175, 180
Indra (continued)
the Lord favors, 2
palace of, 177–178

Intelligence
conditional life abandoned through, 110
of demon as inferior, 95
of demons, 82
as part of subtle body, 111–112
of Prahlāda as steady, 199
Supersoul inspires, 112

Intoxication by Hiraṇyakaśipu, 179
Īśopaniṣad, quoted on devotee’s equal vision, 232
Istān bhogān hi vo devā
verse quoted, 69
Īśvarāh paramah krṣṇaḥ
quoted, 9, 19, 31
Īśvarāh sarva-bhūtānām
quoted, 15, 54, 159–160, 198
verse quoted, 29, 83–84, 100

J

Jagadānanda Paṇḍita, quoted on haunted conditioned soul, 85
Jagāi and Mādhāi, 37
Jagāi mādhāi haite muṇi se pāpiṣṭha
verse quoted, 37
Janaka, 290
Janārđana, Krṣṇa as, 123
Jannādy asya yathā
quoted, 156
Janna karma ca me divyam
quoted, 8, 18
verse quoted, 46
Janna-mṛtyu-jarā-vyādhi
quoted, 264
Jaya and Vijaya
births of, 48, 52, 55–56
“fall” of, as the Lord’s pastime, 47–48
Kumāras bless, 51–52
Kumāras checked by, 49
Kumāras curse, 51
liberated by the Lord, 26, 34, 56
Jayadeva Gosvāmi, quoted on Prahlāda’s attachment for Nṛṣimhadeva, 202

Jīnāsu, 127
Jīva defined, 147
Jīva Gosvāmi, quoted on Lord’s transcendence, 10–11
Jīvasya tad-adhīnatvān
verse quoted, 153
Jīvera ‘svārūpā’ haya
quoted, 229, 233, 288
Jānānam vījanānam āstikyam
verse quoted, 197
Jānānam yadā tadā vidyād
verse quoted, 11
Jñānīs
impersonal liberation desired by, 23
the Lord approached by, 127
Jñātvā sāstra-vidhānaktam
verse quoted, 186

K

Ka ātmā kah pari iti dehādy-apekṣayā
verse quoted, 125
Kaivalya defined, 31–32
Kālanābha, 80
Kalau nastya eva nastya eva
verse quoted, 252
Kalau südra-sambhavaḥ
quoted, 72
Kāli (goddess), worship of, 69–70
Kali-yuga (Age of Kali)
abortion in, 119
chanting recommended for, 252–253
dhāmas unaffected by, 189
godless called āryans in, 198
government of südras in, 72
symptoms of, 252
tree cutting in, 74
wives’ attitudes change in, 94
Kāma. See: Sense gratification
Kāṁsa liberated by the Lord, 42–43
Kāranam guṇa-saṅga ‘syā
quoted, 83
Karma
body according to, 16–17, 84, 104
See also: Activities, fruitive, bondage by reactions of
General Index

Karmanā daiva-netreṇa
quoted, 17
Karmanā manasā vāca
verse quoted, 35
Karmis, benedictions of, fulfilled by Lord, 195
Kaśyapa Muni, son of, 145
Keśava dhīta-narahari-rūpa
quoted, 202
Keśini, 55
Ketu, 204
Killing
of birds by hunter, 115–120
of brāhmaṇa, penalty for, 264
of child in womb, scientific theory on, 98–99
of Hiranyakasipu assured by Lord, 193
of Hiranyakṣa, 60, 63
of Suyajña, 89
Killing, attempted, of Prahlāda by Hiranyakasipu, 282
Killing, plan for, of Prahlāda by Hiranyakasipu, 274–278
Killing, plan for, of Viṣṇu, by Hiranyakasipu, 65–71
Kintu prabhūr yāh priya eva tasya
verse quoted, 230
Kirtaniyāḥ sadā hariḥ
quoted, 7
Krishna: See: Krṣṇa, Lord; Supreme Lord, all entries
Krṣṇa, Lord
as Godhead’s original form, 251
mahā-bhāgavata sees, 203–204
name, meaning of, 235
Prahlāda’s attachment to, 201–202
quoted on non-Āryans, 125
remembered in distress, 127
sense enjoyers can’t understand, 268
spiritual master reveals, 272–273
Vṛndāvana residents attracted by, 235–236
See also: Appearance of Krṣṇa; Supreme Lord, all entries
Krṣṇa consciousness
absolute value of, 33, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41–42, 43, 44
equal vision of, 232
Krṣṇa consciousness
happiness in, 292
lust purified by, 41–42
material contamination vanquished by, 271–273
materialists can’t achieve, 267
mind purified by, 42
necessity of, 185, 221
Prahlāda preaches, 291–294
Prahlāda’s absorption in, 203–209
Prahlāda’s perfection in, 205
purifying power of, 39–40
wisdom via, 220
See also: Devotional service
Krṣṇa consciousness Movement
brahmical culture revived by, 72–73
demons oppose, 225–226, 239
guru-kula, importance to, 294
literature of, 74
members of, likened to Prahlāda, 239
purpose of, 40–41
spiritual education advanced by, 290
Krṣṇadāsa Kaviṛāja, humility of, 37
Krṣṇa Dvaiṣaṭyaṇa Vyāsa. See: Vyāsadeva
Krṣṇa-kathā
Caitanya Mahāprabhu recommends, 7
Śukadeva recommends, 6–7
See also: Chanting the Lord’s holy names;
Hearing about the Supreme Lord
Krṣṇas tu bhagavān svayam
quoted, 251
Kṣatriyas
duties of, 68–69, 73
marriage of, 93
scarcity of, in Kali-yuga, 72
Kṣipāmy ajasram aśubhān
verse quoted, 32, 35
Kūṁinga birds killed by hunter, 116–120
Kumāras
father of, 157
Hiranyakasipu cursed by, 185
Jaya and Vijaya blessed by, 51–52
Jaya and Vijaya check, 49
Jaya and Vijaya cursed by, 51
Kuntidevi
distress preferred by, 127
Kuntidevi (continued)
Pāndavas cared for by, 93

L

Lamentation
caused by taking body as self, 88
for death, condemned, 80, 83
of Hiranyakaśipu, 60
of kulīna bird, 117–120
of queens condemned by Yamarāja,
120–121
self-realized don’t engage in, 114
for Suyajña, 89–96
Yamarāja condemns, 97–99, 107–108
Land, apparent moving of, soul accepting
bodies compared to, 84–85
Liberation
of Dantavakra and Śiṣupāla, 26
of demons, 4, 40, 41–42
of demons and devotees differ, 43
impersonal, jñānīs want, 23
of Jaya and Vijaya, 56–57
materialists uninterested in, 290
Māyāvādis fail at, 44, 47–48
religion’s goal, 288–289
types of, five listed, 43, 275
by understanding Kṛṣṇa, 8–9
worship of Lord for, 153
See also: Māyāvādis, sāyujya-mukti
attained by
Life air
inferior to soul, 108
of Prahlāda controlled, 199
Living entities
all planets contain, 174–175, 183
as antimaterial, 143
bodies accepted by, 83–84
controlled by nature, 81–82
death surprises, 121
delusion in, 139
devotional service purifies, 236–237
duty of, 100, 229, 233
family ties among, 81–82
father of, Kṛṣṇa as, 165
Living entities
as Kṛṣṇa’s servants, 231, 232–233
Lord as supreme among, 158, 160–161
Lord in heart of all, 13, 29, 32, 54
Lord’s equality toward, 2–3, 54
as Lord’s external energy, 162
Lord’s impartiality to, 64
as Lord’s marginal potency, 164
Prahlāda’s kindness to, 197–198
See also: Soul; Souls, conditioned
Lobhā pravṛttir ārambahah
verse quoted, 11
Lotus feet of the Lord
by mercy of devotee, 271
mind engaged at, 112
Prahlāda serves, 209
Lust
of gopīs not material, 43
Kṛṣṇa consciousness purifies, 41–42
Prahlāda free of, 199

M

Machine, body compared to, 84
Mad elephant offense, 193
Madhudviṣa, name of Kṛṣṇa, 51
Madhu-kaitabha-hantr, 140
Madhvācārya
cited on blasphemy, 35
cited on demigods, three kinds of, 179
cited on material nature, 155–156
Puruṣas accepted by, 89
Madhvācārya, quotations from
on going back to Godhead, 122–123
on Hari as ultimate cause, 72–73
on liberated souls, 49–50
on soul, understanding of, 125
Mādri, 93
Mahā-bhāgavata sees only Kṛṣṇa everywhere,
203–204
Mahābhārata, quotations from
on soul as mystery, 98
on world’s most wonderful thing, 121
Mahādādi yathottham ca
verse quoted, 122
General Index

Mahāmantra. See: Chanting the Lord’s holy names
Mahānābha, 80

Mahātmā
Prahlāda as, 202
service to, 268

Mahātmānas tu mām pārtha
verse quoted, 268, 272

Mahāt-sevām dvāram āhur vimukteḥ
quoted, 268

Majjanti-pitaras tasya
verse quoted, 35

Mām aprāpyaiva kaunteya
verse quoted, 35

Māma tejo-‘mśa-sambhavam
quoted, 141

Mām eva ye prapadyante
quoted, 84, 104

Mānasa-pājā defined, 260

Mandara Hill, 131

Man-manā bhava mad-bhakto
quoted, 248

Manu-saṁhitā, cited on capital punishment, 21

Māraṇa-deva, 55

Marriage, of kṣatriyas, 93

Maruts, 179

Materialism
Prahlāda criticizes, 292–294
principles of, four listed, 242
See also: Bodily conception of life

Materialists
as blind leading blind, 269–270
devotional service shunned by, 242
Gīta misunderstood by, 15
hell-bound, 267, 268
Kṛṣṇa consciousness as remedy for, 271–272
life’s goal escapes, 70
Lord to be worshiped by, 153
“partiality” in Kṛṣṇa seen by, 4–5, 8
Prahlāda contrasted to, 204
satisfaction lacking in, 185
spiritual education avoided by, 290
worship by, 241–242

Materialists
See also: Demons

Material nature. See: Nature, material

Material nature, modes of. See: Modes of material nature

Material world
austerity advances one in, 137
demonic, 99%, 239
demons control in, 180
devotees avoid, 211
devotees vs. nondevotees in, 277
as dog-eat-dog, 138–141
enjoyment attempted in, 100
family members in, 82
fire, water, and earth conduct, 184
Kṛṣṇa consciousness spoiled by enjoyment in, 267–268
Kṛṣṇa forgotten in, 127
Lord controls, 18–19, 101, 157
as Lord’s external potency, 164
Lord’s incarnation in, 8, 18
materialists’ knowledge restricted to, 270
Māyāvādīs negate, 19
pleasure as pain in, 11
Prahlāda resides in, and also Vaikuṇṭha, 200
purified souls never return to, 46
self-preservation in, 124
suffering from thinking body to be self, 88
Supreme Lord above, 162
vs. Vṛndāvana, 236

Mattāḥ parataram nānyat
quoted, 19, 158

Mattāḥ smṛtir jñānam apohanaṁ ca
quoted, 159

Māyā
“affection” as another meaning of, 66
as “all-attractive,” 236
dualism as, 230
living entity’s apparent movement as, 85
materialistic education expands, 271
monism as, 230–231

Mayādhyakṣena prakṛtiḥ
quoted, 9
verse quoted, 17
Māyah-grasta jīvera haya se bhāva udaya
verse quoted, 85
Māyāvādīs (impersonalists)
Lord’s form ignored by, 44
genate world, 19
Purāṇas rejected by, 88–89
salvation eludes, 44, 47–48
sāyajya-mukti attained by, 275
See also: Liberation, jñānis want impersonal
Māyāpahṛta-jñānī quoted, 119
verse quoted, 224
Me bhūna prakṛtir aṣṭadhā
quoted, 106
Meditation
metamorphosis in, 39–40
of Prahlāda, undisturbed, 279–280
Mellows, types of, five listed, 207
Might of the Lord obtained many ways, 42–43
Merging with Supreme. See: Liberation of
Dantavakra and Śiśupāla, of demons;
Jñānīs, impersonal liberation desired by
Mīmāṁsā philosophers bewildered, 114
Mind
at death, 112
of Diti engaged in philosophy, 126–127
illusion from, 86
Kṛṣṇa consciousness purifies, 42
of Lord compared to child’s, 65–66
of Prahlāda, controlled, 197–198
self accepted as, 87–88
subtle body includes, 110, 111–112
Mithyā defined, 19
Modes of material nature (guṇas)
Bhagavad-gītā quoted on, 11–12
birth according to, 83
Brahmā engineers via, 155
demigods control, 184
devotees’ children won’t be conquered by,
294
Lord above and beyond, 8–10, 11, 51, 162
Modes of material nature (guṇas)
materialists bound by, 273
Prahlāda above, 287
soul under, 104
symptoms of, 12
as unreal, 113
See also: individual modes (goodness, passion, and ignorance)
Moghāśa mogha-karmaṇo
verse quoted, 36
Mokṣa. See: Liberation, all entries
Money, Lord alone can protect, 102
Monism
goal of, 131
Māyāvādī vs. Vaiṣṇava, 232
Moon, brightness of, compared to devotional brilliance, 15
Moon rays, devotee’s magnanimity compared to, 198
Mother Yaśodā
above Devaki, 43
Kṛṣṇa enchants, 42
Kṛṣṇa worries, 38
Mūḍha defined, 224
Muktī. See: Liberation, all entries
Mundaka Upaniṣad, quotations from
on Lord’s revelation, 273
on self-realization, 272
Mystic power vs. power of devotional service, 167–168

N

Na hi dehadir ātmā syān
verse quoted, 125
Nakula, 93
Nāma-kaumudi, cited on offenses, 254
Na māṁ dūṣkrītino mūḍhāḥ
verse quoted, 224
Nāmāṁ anantasya yāso-’nkītāni yat
verse quoted, 251
Namuci, 63
Nanda Mahārāja
above Vasudeva, 43
Kṛṣṇa enchants, 42
### General Index

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
<th>Entries</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>175, 176</td>
<td>Nandana garden</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>cited by Śukadeva as speaker on Kṛṣṇa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>cited on chanting Lord’s holy names</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>180</td>
<td>Hiranyakaśipu served by</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37–38</td>
<td>humility of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>as Nārāyaṇa’s devotee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>246</td>
<td>as Prahlāda’s spiritual master</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>211–213</td>
<td>questioned about Hiranyakaśipu’s violence</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27–28, 47, 211, 246</td>
<td>as spiritual master</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29–31</td>
<td>on bodily conception of life</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>149–151, 154</td>
<td>on Brahmā and Hiranyakaśipu</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>130–134, 142–143</td>
<td>on Hiranyakaśipu</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33–37, 39, 41, 42, 44</td>
<td>on Kṛṣṇa consciousness, absolute value of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>260</td>
<td>cited on Deity worship within mind</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>255–256</td>
<td>as Deity worship guide</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>222</td>
<td>as Supreme Lord</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>186</td>
<td>verse quoted</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>220</td>
<td>verse quoted</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76</td>
<td>quoted</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>151</td>
<td>verse quoted</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>144</td>
<td>devotees above</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>69</td>
<td>Kāli as form of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>81–82, 97</td>
<td>living entities controlled by</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16–17, 40</td>
<td>the Lord free of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18–19</td>
<td>time controls</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>138–139</td>
<td>Nawab Hussain Shah as material success</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>272</td>
<td>Nāyam ātmā pravacanena labhyo quoted</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>206</td>
<td>Nectar of Devotion, The, bhāva described in</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>Nindām bhagavataḥ śrṇavāms</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Nirguṇa, the Lord and devotees as</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Nirmatsarāṇāṁ satām, devotees as</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>249</td>
<td>Nīskarma defined</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>98</td>
<td>Nītyasyoktāḥ śarirināḥ quoted</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>158</td>
<td>Nītyo nityānāṁ cetanaḥ cetanānāṁ quoted</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>152, 236, 278</td>
<td>Nondevotees vs. devotees</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>86, 222</td>
<td>good qualities lacking in</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
<td>Hiranyakaśipu killed by</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>202</td>
<td>as Kṛṣṇa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>182–183</td>
<td>Oceans, seven kinds of, named</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>193</td>
<td>Offenses to pure devotee, penalty for</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>175–178</td>
<td>Opulences of heaven described</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>210</td>
<td>of Hiranyakaśipu dwindle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>171</td>
<td>maintaining, difficulty of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>185–186</td>
<td>pride resulting from</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
<td>Pāka</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>Pāndavas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
<td>Pāṇḍu death of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>180</td>
<td>Yudhiṣṭhira a descendant of</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Parakiya-rasa, lust absent in, 43
Param, 162
Paramatmā. See: Supersoul
Param bhāvam ajānanto
verse quoted, 36
Param brahma paraṁ dhāma
quoted, 15, 25
Param vijayate sri-krṣna-saṅkirtanam
quoted, 251
Parāśya saktir vividhaiva śrūyate
quoted, 164
Parikṣit Mahārāja, quoted on “partiality” of Lord, 2, 4, 5
Paritrāṇāya sādhūnāṁ
quoted, 40
Parjanyad anava-sambhavaḥ
quoted, 69
Passion, mode of (rājo-guṇa)
body created via, 16
creation facilitated by, 19
in demons, 10
devotion covered by, 15
Lord above, 51
misunderstanding caused by, 15
symptoms of, 12
Pastimes of Kṛṣṇa
Prahlāda imitates, 207
pure devotees assist, 45, 47–48
Patram puṣpaṁ phalaṁ toyaṁ
verse quoted, 4, 66, 76
Philosophy of devotion, 231
Piśācī pāile yena mātī-cchanna haya
verse quoted, 85
Pitās, Viṣṇu as shelter of, 71
Pleasure. See: Happiness
Politics
as diplomacy, four levels of, 238–239, 243
“friends-and-enemies” philosophy of, 218–219
Prahlāda disliked, 218–219
Power, mystic vs. devotional
Prabhū defined, 229
Prahlāda Mahārāja
bodily necessities of, 205
cited on Lord as sole protector, 103
compared to dog’s curved tail, 283–284
Prahlāda Mahārāja
demigods cite, as great devotee, 201
ecstatic symptoms of, 206–208
family ties abandoned by, 275, 276
guru, seminal, rejected by, 270
Hiranyakāśipu offends, 193
Hiranyakāśipu plans to kill, 274–278
as Hiranyakāśipu’s best son, 195
as Hiranyakāśipu’s enemy, 278
Hiranyakāśipu throws from lap, 273
Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement members compared to, 239
Kṛṣṇa consciousness of, 203–209
meditation of undisturbed, 279–280
modes of nature transcended by, 287
name, meaning of, 241
Nṛsimhadeva worshiped by, 202
playing doesn’t interest, 291
purifies others, 209
qualities of, 197–199
Rākṣasas strike, 279
religion, etc., instructed to, 288–290, 294
residences of, 200
as Saṇḍa and Amarka’s student, 218–219, 228
saved, 282–284
spiritual masters of, 245–246
teachers of, “chastise,” 238, 239, 240–242
tied up, 286
tortured by Hiranyakāśipu, 53–54
wisdom of, 220
Prahlāda Mahārāja, quotations from
on body, planning for, 124
on Kṛṣṇa consciousness, necessity of, 221
on pure devotional service as king of knowledge, 247
on Supreme Lord, equal vision via, 229, 231, 234–235
Prahlāda janako bhīmo
verse quoted, 290
Prakṛteh kriyamānāni
verse quoted, 81, 85
Prakṛti
Lord above, 9
See also: Nature, material
Prasāda, demons sometimes rewarded with, 66

Praśāntaṁ sama-darśanam, Lord as, 54

Praying (vandanam)
as devotional process, 247
fully explained, 260–261

Preaching of Kṛṣṇa consciousness by Prahlāda, 291–294

Praṇājana-cchurita-bhakti-vilocanena
verse quoted, 203

Prema-vivarta, quoted on haunted conditioned soul, 85

Pride
Prahlāda devoid of, 197
due to opulence, 185–186

Prisoners, joining and scattering of, family ties compared to, 82

Protection
of Prahlāda by Govinda, 280
by Lord, 100, 102–103, 119

Puloman, 63

Punishment for thieves, 70

Purāṇas as authoritative histories, 88–89

Pure devotees of the Lord
descend, not fall
good qualities of, 195–196
humility of, 37
Kṛṣṇa understood through, 268
material world never returned to by, 46
offenses against, penalty for, 193
Prahlāda’s association with, 209
satisfied, 191
surrender to, 271, 272
vision of, 203–204
in Vṛndāvana, 38

Purification
by Kṛṣṇa consciousness, 39–40, 236–237
See also: Kṛṣṇa consciousness

Purīṣera kiṭṭha haite muṇi se laghiṣṭha
verse quoted, 37

Pūtanā, Kṛṣṇa liberated, 20–21

Rājasūya sacrifice, 21–22
Rājasy etāṁ jāyante
verse quoted, 11

Rāj-a-guṇa. See: Passion, mode of
Rāksasa(s)
as demigod worshipers, 145
Hiranyakasipu as, 143–144
in mode of ignorance, 10
Prahlāda struck by, 279
society destroyed by, 140–141

Rāksastim āsuriṁ caiva
verse quoted, 36

Rāma, Lord, chanting name of, recommended, 250–251

Rāmādī-mūrtisu kalā-niyamena tiṣṭhan, 250

Rasas (Relationships with Kṛṣṇa) in Vṛndāvana, 38, 43

Rāvana and Kumbhakarna, 55

Regulative principles, penalty for disobeying, 44

Religion
materialistic, 242, 290, 292
Prahlāda instructed on, 288–290, 294

Remembering the Lord (smarāṇam)
as devotional process, 247
fully explained, 254–255

Renunciation
in cemetery, 127
Prahlāda had no instructions on, 287
See also: Sannyāsa

Ritualistic ceremonies
brāhmaṇas perform, 159
purpose of, to satisfy Supreme Lord, 152
Vena scorned, 178
Viṣṇu as personification of, 71

Rivers, jewels supplied by, 182–183

Ṛṣabhadeva, quoted on serving devotees, 268

Ṛtvik, 159

Rudras, 179

Rukmini, aṁma-nivedanam exemplified by, 262

Ruṣābhāṇu, 80, 126

S

Sac-cid-ānanda-vigraha, Lord as, 29, 32, 39
Sacrifice
  Hiranyakasipu abolishes, 68-72
  Hiranyakasipu as object of, 181
  ISKCON literature publication as, 74
Sādhur eva sa mantavyaḥ
  verse quoted, 40
Sādhyas, 179
Sahadeva, 93
Saharaputra, 93-94
Sahasra-yuga-paryantam
  quoted, 136
Sāksēd-dharitvena samastā sāstrair
  verse quoted, 230
Śakuna, 63
Śakuni, 80
Śālagrama-śilā, offenses relieved by, 259
Śāloka-mukti, devotees attain, 275
Salvation. See: Liberation
Samādhi (trance)
  body during, 146
  as personal relationship, 255
  soul in, 146
  yogīs in, 146
Śambara, 63, 80
Sambhavāmy ātma-māyayā
  quoted, 40
Śāmīpya defined, 260
Śāmīpya-mukti, devotees attain, 275
Śāma damas tāpah saucam
  verse quoted, 197
Śama 'hām sarva-bhūteṣu
  quoted, 2, 20, 64
Sanātana Gosvāmi, pseudo-devotee’s chanting
  condemned by, 250
Śānta
  Hiranyakasipu chastises, 262-264
  Hiranyakasipu instructed by, 285-287
  Prahlāda instructed by, 218-219, 228,
    288-289, 294
Śānta and Amarka
  “chastise” Prahlāda, 238, 239, 240-242
  father of, 217
  Prahlāda as student of, 218-219, 228
  quoted on Prahlāda’s “pollution,”
    227-228
  as so-called brāhmaṇas, 237-238
Śāṅkhya philosophers bewildered, 114
Śāṅkirtana, brahminical culture revived by,
  73
Śānyāsa (renounced life)
  duty in, 248
  in varṇāśrama society, 222-223
Śārṣṭi-mukti, devotees attain, 275
Śārūpya-mukti, devotees attain, 275
Śarva-dharmān parityayajya
  quoted, 5, 100, 109, 224, 288
Śarva-dvāreṣu dehe 'smin
  verse quoted, 11
Śavasya cāham hṛti sannivisṭaḥ
  quoted, 100, 109, 159, 233
Śrīvattra haya niṣṭa-deva-sphūrti
  verse quoted, 203
Śrīnopādhi-vinirmuktaṁ, 144
  quoted, 236
Śāstra, Hiranyakasipu disregards, 185-186
Sā suddhah sarva-suddhebhyaḥ
  verse quoted, 10
Śat defined, 222
Śata-bāhu, 63
Śatāṁ prasangān mama virya-saṁvido
  quoted, 211
Śātru-nāsas tathājñāna-
  verse quoted, 125
Sattvādayo na santiṣe
  verse quoted, 10
Sattva-guṇa. See: Goodness, mode of
Saturn as evil star, 204
Satyaloka, residents of, destiny of, 148
Sa vai manah kṛṣṇa-padāravindayoḥ
  quoted, 112
Śāyujya-mukti
  danger in, 131
  defined, 23
  Jaya and Vijaya surpass, 57
  Māyāvādis attain, 275
  as partial liberation, 47-48
Science, enviousness exemplified in, 75
Scientists
  abortion rationalized by, 98-99
  as fools, 119
  freeze dead bodies, 95
  heavenly planets beyond, 176
Scientists
ignorance of, 183
life on planets, theory on, 174–175
Yamarāja interrupts research of, 121
Self-preservation, 124
Self-realization
basis for, according to Vedicas, 98
Bhāgavatam quoted on materialists' blindness to, 115
lamentation stopped by, 114
See also: Kṛṣṇa consciousness
Sense gratification (kāma)
austerities for, demoniac, 144
devotional service spoiled by, 267–268
Hiranyakaśipu enjoys, 184–185
in material world, 203
Prahlāda instructed on, 288–290, 294
as religion, 242
Senses
of body, ten, 110
happiness derived from, 113–114
Hiranyakaśipu as servant of, 185
Lord not realized by, 280
of materialists, uncontrolled, 267
of Prahlāda, controlled, 197–198, 199
as yogi's enemies, 278
Separation from the Lord, ecstatic symptoms in, 206–208
Serving the Lord (dāsyam)
as devotional process, 247
fully explained, 261
Serving the Lord's lotus feet (pāda-sevana)
as devotional process, 247
fully explained, 255
Śeṣāh sthāvaram icchanti
verse quoted, 121
Siksāstaka, quoted on ecstatic symptoms, 208
Śiśupāla
envied the Lord, 23
father of, 25
liberated by the Lord, 22–24, 26, 33–34, 40, 42, 44, 48, 56
as no ordinary demon, 45
Śiva, Lord
as great personality, 290
Hiranyakaśipu not served by, 178, 179
Śkanda-Purāṇa
cited on offenses in Deity worship, 259
quoted on Hiranyakaśipu, 145
quoted on Hiranyakaśipu's power, 179
Sky, ignorance represented by, 13–14
Sky, unmixed with anything, living entity in body compared to, 106
Śmaranam. See: Remembering the Lord
Śmṛti-śāstras, quoted on disease as sinful reaction, 264
Society, human
brāhmaṇas and cows to be protected by, 140–141
in danger this age, 72, 141
Kṛṣṇa consciousness required in, 185
organization of, 223, 288–289
perfection of, 152
prosperity of, 68–70
varṇāśrama-dharma essential in, 74
Soul
body differs from, 103–104, 105
covered by subtle body, 111–112
Hiranyakaśipu understands, 86
lamentation not dependent on existence of, 98–99
qualities of, 83
realized at death, 108
in samādhi (trance), 146
Supersoul superior to, 108
understanding position of, 122, 125–126
Souls, conditioned
bodies accepted by, 103–104
body accepted as self by, 96, 105
enjoyment facility given to, 100
ignorance of, 86–87
Kṛṣṇa above, 31
Kṛṣṇa to be remembered by, somehow or other, 33, 34–36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41–42, 43, 44
Lord's mercy on, 29, 32–33
as manifest and unmanifest, 97
suffering of, 29–31
thinking by, 230–231
Souls, conditioned (continued)
time controls, 18
See also: Living entities, delusion in, as Lord’s external energy
Souls, liberated
descend, not fall, 47–48, 50
See also: Pure devotees of the Supreme Lord
Species of life calculated, 232
Spirit as distinguished from matter, 4
Spiritual life, opulence in, 141
Spiritual master (guru)
above disciple, 244–245, 197–198
bogus, 241–242
Deity worship requires, 255
knowledge received from, 109, 110
Krṣṇa understood via, 230, 272–273
Lord as, 194
as necessary, 27
Prahlāda follows, 199
respect for, 7
semenal, Prahlāda rejects, 270
Spiritual world
competition in, 233
demons sometimes enter, after liberation, 66
devastation of, planned, 61
as land of no return, 46–47
as Lord’s internal potency, 164
materialists unaware of, 270
Prahlāda exists in, 200
relationship between Lord and servants in, 275
soul travels through, 83
See also: Vṛndāvana
Śravaṇam. See: Hearing about the Supreme Lord
Śravaṇam kirtanaṁ viṣṇuḥ
quoted, 191
Śreyase defined, 141
Śrīdhara Svāmī, cited on hearing about the Lord, 251
Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam
essential to hear, 250
facility of, for spiritual topics, 7
as Mahāpurāṇa, 88
Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, quotations from
on bodily conception befitting cows and asses, 86
on chanting Lord’s holy names, 254
on creation, process of, 157
on devotees, sublime characteristics of, 193
on devotional service, perfectional examples of, 256
on duty, material and spiritual, 287
on elements of material world, 184
on government in Kali-yuga, 72
on great personalities, following in footsteps of, 290
on hearing about Lord, 251
on impersonal liberation, 47–48
on Krṣṇa consciousness, symptom of, 204
on Krṣṇa’s pastimes, purifying power of hearing, 41–42
on Lord understood through authority, 211
on materialist’s blindness to self-realization, 115
on pure devotional service, 247
on qualities of devotee, 195
on satisfying Lord as perfection, 82
on worshipping Krṣṇa, 194–195
Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī, humility of, 37
Śrī-viṣṇuḥ śravanaḥ parīksid abhavat
vaiyāsakīḥ kirtane
verse quoted, 256
Śrīvatsam svacathāḥ kṛṣṇaḥ
quoted, 40
Śrotavyādīnī rājendra
verse quoted, 115
Sthānur acalo ’yam
quoted, 85
Sthāvara-jāṅgama dekhe,
verse quoted, 203
Straws carried by waves, family members compared to, 82
Strength, spiritual
conditional life given up by, 110–111
of Prahlāda, unlimited, 284
Strīyo vaiṣyās tathā śūdrās
quoted, 248
Subtle body, soul covered by, 111–112
Subuddhi Rāya, 138–139
General Index

Sudarsana cakra, potency of, 166
 Südras
 philosophers as, 114
 world predominated by, 72
 Suffering
 of conditioned soul, 29–31
 devotional service ends, 272
 friend sought by one in, 187
 Kuntidevi prefers, 127
 of materialists, inevitable, 269
 misconception as cause of, 88
 Suhrdām sarva-bhūtānām
 quoted, 21, 144, 232, 247
 verse quoted, 187
 Śukadeva Gosvāmī
 as authority
 quoted on discussing the Lord, 6–7
 quoted on materialists’ blindness to self-realization, 114–115
 Sukham ātyantikam yat tad
 quoted, 113
 Śukra defined, 237
 Śukrācārya
 atheists’ priest, 217
 as Hiranyakaśipu’s spiritual master, 262, 265
 name of, 217, 270
 sons of, 217, 285
 Sun, brightness of compared to devotional brilliance, 15
 Śuni caiva śvapāke ca
 verse quoted, 229
 Śūnyāyitaṁ jagat sarvam
 quoted, 206
 Supersoul (Paramātmā)
 body, within yet aloof, 32, 112
 devotees and nondevotees directed differently by, 233
 equally disposed, 2–3, 54
 function of, 160–161
 Lord as, 163, 189
 material body controlled by, 16–17
 as one and different from living being, 106
 Prahlāda compared to, 197–198
 prowess given by, 111
 realization of, 207
 Supersoul (Paramātmā)
 as supreme director, 14–15, 108–109
 wise guided by, 159
 Supreme Lord
 as absolute and transcendental, 4–5, 8, 29, 31–32, 162
 accepting position given by, 91
 as all-pervading, 160–161, 163, 189, 200
 appearance of. See: Appearance of Kṛṣṇa approaching, for benedictions, 194–195
 authorities give knowledge of, 211
 authority of, depending on, 107
 bodies not awarded by, 104
 Brahmā empowered by, 149, 155–158
 Brahmā saved by, 140
 as brahminical culture’s center, 71–73
 as creator and controller, 9, 18–19, 21, 29, 31, 140, 157, 160, 162
dear to all, 2–3, 144, 187, 247
 demigods represent, 152
 demons envy, 173
 devotee of, everyone must be, 126
 distress reminds one of, 127
 energies of, 164
 envy of, penalty for, 192
 as father of all, 165
 favor of, how known, 13–14
 fights with devotees, 48
 in heart of every being, 13, 29, 32, 54, 159–161
 Hiranyakasipu accuses, of partiality, 63–66
 Hiranyakasipu envies, 172–173
 ignorance dispelled by, 220
 impartiality of, 2–5, 8, 9, 10–11, 12, 15, 20–21, 29, 33, 54, 63–64, 232–233
 as impersonal Brahman, 163
 killing of, Hiranyakasipu planned, 65–71
 living entities as servants of, 83–84, 231, 232–233
 material body awarded by, 16–17
 material energy created by, 155–156
 as materially seen, 4–5, 8
 merciful to demons, 5, 20–21, 23, 24, 25, 29, 32–33, 34, 39–40, 41–42
Supreme Lord (continued)

mercy of, Kṛṣṇa understood by, 272
nature controlled by, 10, 17
omnipotence of, 101–102
as one in many, 160–161
“partiality” of, questions on, 2–5, 8
pastimes of. See: Pastimes of Kṛṣṇa
Prahlāda never forgets, 283
Prahlāda saved by, 144
Prahlāda serves, 275
Prahlāda’s faith in, 201–202
as protector, 40, 54, 100, 102–103, 119, 280
punishes demons, 2, 32, 34–36, 40
reciprocates one’s attitude, 15
relationships with, 207
sacrifice to be offered to, 69–70, 74
satisfaction of, as pure devotional service, 249
seeing, as nondifferent from devotional activities, 191
seminal spiritual masters not interested in, 270
spiritual master represents, 197, 230
supervisory capacity of, 10, 12, 29
as supreme living entity, 158, 160–161
as supreme truth, 158
as time, 160–161
time controlled by, 18, 19, 20
as Varāha, 60, 63
Viṣṇu caused by, 26
voice of, compared to cloud, 190
in Vṛndāvana, 38
weapon of, 166
worship of, essential, 153
worship of, materialists urged to, 153
as Yajña, 152

Surrender to Supreme Lord

as devotional process, 261–262
examples of, 262
material life ended by, 104
as only duty, 103
as only shelter, 187–188
transmigration stopped by, 84
See also: Ātma-nivedanam

Sutala, Prahlāda lives on, 200

Suyajña

description of, at death, 90–91
lamentation at death of, 89
lamentation for, condemned by Yamarāja, 107–108

Suyajña, queens of

lamentation of, 91–96
lamentation of, condemned, 120–121
Yamarāja advises, 97–121

Suyajña, relatives of, funeral performed by, 123

Sva-karmā tam abhyarcya
quoted, 104

Svanuṣṭhitasya dharmasya
verse quoted, 82

Svargaloka, 155

Svayambhūr nāradaḥ śambhūḥ
verse quoted, 290

Śvetāsvatara Upaniṣad, quoted on Vedic knowledge revealed to faithful, 273

Śyāmasundara, devotee sees, 203

T

Tad aham bhakty-upahṛtām
verse quoted, 4, 66, 76

Tadiya-upāsanam, 255

Tad-vāg-visargo janatāgha-viplavo
verse quoted, 251

Tad-vijñānārtham sa gurum evābhigacchet
quoted, 27

Tair dattān apradāyaibhyo
verse quoted, 69
General Index

Tamasy etāni jāyante
verse quoted, 11–12
Tamo-guṇa. See: Ignorance, mode of
Tān aham dvīsataḥ krūrāṇ
verse quoted, 32, 35
Tapasya defined, 143
Tasmāc chastraṁ pramāṇaṁ te
verse quoted, 186
Tasyaite kathita hy arthabh
verse quoted, 273
Tataḥ satru-vivrddhau ca
verse quoted, 125
Tato nāpaiti yah so 'pi
verse quoted, 34
Tat tad evāvagaccha tvam
verse quoted, 13
Te dvandva-moha-nirmuktā
verse quoted, 236
Tejō-vāri-mrdāṁ yathā vinimayah
quoted, 184
Tene brahma hrdā ya ādi-kavaye
quoted, 149, 157
Te 'pi mām eva kaunteya
verse quoted, 151
Teṣām evānukampārtham
verse quoted, 220
Teṣām satata-yuktānām
quoted, 13, 14, 233
Time
in higher planets vs. earth planet, 143
as eternal, 136
funeral rites subject to, 94–95
the Lord creates and controls, 18–19
Supreme Lord as, 160–161
Tivreṇa bhakti-yogena
verse quoted, 153, 194
Tolerance, Caitanya Mahāprabhu instructs on,
277
Trance. See: Samādhi
Transcendentalists. See: Devotees of the
Supreme Lord; Jñānīs
Transmigration of the soul, mechanics of,
16–17
Tree, uprooted, mourning demigods compared
to, 67

Trees
importance of, 76
protection of, 76, 77
Trees reflected on moving water, soul accept­
ing bodies compared to, 84–85
Tridāndi-sannyāsi, 248
Trnād api sunīcena
verse quoted, 252
Tryakṣa, 63
Tyaja durjana-samsargam
quoted, 277
Tyaktvā deham punar janma
quoted, 8
verse quoted, 46

U

Udgātā, 159
Universe
Brahmā engineers, 155–156
Brahmā first and foremost in, 149,
156–157
deities within, three original, 166
duration of, 162
Hiranyakaśipu conquers, 174
Hiranyakaśipu disturbed, 132–134
as Lord’s body, 163
Upanīṣad, cited on Lord as Supersoul, 112,
160–161
Upāyanam daduṇā sarve
quoted, 179
Uruśravā, name of Kṛṣṇa, 20
Uśīnara, 89, 92
Utkaca, 80

V

Vaikuṇṭha. See: Spiritual world, all entries
Vaiṣṇavas. See: Devotees of the Supreme
Lord, all entries
Vaiśyas, duties of, 73
Vānaprastha
Hiranyakaśipu recommended for, 223
invitation to, 223
Vānaprastha (continued)
in varnāśrama society, 222–223

Vandanam. See: Praying

Varāha, Lord, Hiranyakāśa killed by, 53, 60

Varāha Prāna, cited on Deity worship, 258

Varnāśramacāravatā puruṣena quoted, 222

Varnāśrama-dharma
in Āryan system, 287
life cycle in, 222–223
necessity of, 73–74
purpose of, 152
See also: names of individual orders

Varuṇa, ropes of, 286

Vasudeva, contrasted to Nanda Mahārāja, 43

Vāsudevaḥ sarvam iti
verse quoted, 202

Vasus, 179

Vātsalya rasa, 207

Vāyu, 184

Vedānta-sūtra, cited on creation’s cause, 156

Vedas
envier of, vanquished, 192
Hiranyakāśipu knows, 82
Kṛṣṇa consciousness attained through, 272
as Lord’s external body, 161–162

Vedic rituals. See: Ritualistic ceremonies

Vena Mahārāja
condemned, 24
Hiranyakāśipu compared to, 178
salvation eludes, 44

Vidyā-vinaya-sampātane
verse quoted, 229

Vijaya. See: Jaya and Vijaya

Vikrīditam vṛaja-vadhūbhīr idam ca viśnoḥ
verse quoted, 41

Vipracitti, 63

Vipra-yajñādi-mālam tu
verse quoted, 72

Viraktir anyatra ca quoted, 204

Viṣṇu. See: Supreme Lord, all entries

Viṣṇu-bhaktah smṛto daiva quoted, 14

Viṣṇu Prāna, quoted on varnāśrama-dharma, 222–223

Viṣṇu, 55

Viṣvakarmā, 175, 176

Viṣvāmitra, 284

Viṣvanātha Cakravarti Thākura
cited on ability to receive Kṛṣṇa, 15
cited on gopis’ courage, 34
cited on the Lord’s supreme will, 18
Hiranyakāśipu compared to Vena by, 178

Viṣvanātha Cakravarti Thākura, quotations from
on devotional service as all-auspicious, 266
on equal disposition of the Lord, 3
on initiator guru, 198
on sinner’s destiny, 44

Vita-rāga-bhayā-krodhā
verse quoted, 39

Vivakṣur atyagat śūnoḥ
verse quoted, 36

Vṛka, 80

Vṛndāvana
as holy dhāma, 189
Kṛṣṇa attracts all in, 235–236
Lord exists in, 200
vs. material world, 236
relationships with Kṛṣṇa in, 38, 43, 235, 236

Vṛṣṇis, 43

Vṛtrasura liberated by the Lord, 32

Vyāsadeva
as authority, 183
as Śukadeva’s spiritual master, 7

Vyāvasāyātmikā buddhiḥ
verse quoted, 268

Water
as element of the body, 105
Indra controls, 184
origin of, 98
passion represented by, 13–14

Women, ignorance of, 95

World War II as defeat for everyone, 11

Worship
of demigods condemned, 113–114, 151–153
Worship
by demons and Rāksasas, 145
by demons ignorant, 152
by devotees, 152–153
in dhāmas, ease of, 189
of Hiraṇyakaśipu, by demigods, 179, 181
of Hṛṣikesa by predominating deities, 189
of Lord, good qualities come from, 196
of Lord by demigods, 194
of Lord fulfills all desires, 153
by materialists, 241–242
by qualities, 69–70
of Supreme Lord essential, 153

Y

Yadā yadā hi dharmasya verse quoted, 18
Yad gatvā na nivartante quoted, 289
Yad yad vibhūtimat sattvam quoted, 141
verse quoted, 13
Yah śāstra-vidhim utsṛjya verse quoted, 186
Yajña. See: Ritualistic ceremonies, purpose of, to satisfy Supreme Lord
Yajñād bhavati parjanyah quoted, 69, 71
Yajñāh saṅkirtana-prāyair quoted, 253
Yasyaikā-niśvasita-kālam athāvalambya quoted, 162
Yajñārthāh karmano 'nyatra quoted, 74
Yajñēśvara, Viṣṇu as, 70
Yakṣas
in mode of ignorance, 10
in modes of ignorance and passion, 14
Yamarāja
quarrel’s lamentation condemned by, 120–121
Suyajña’s relatives left by, 123
Yudhiṣṭhira questioned by, 121
Yam evaśiva vṛnute tena labhyas quoted, 273
Yam śyāmasundaram acintya-guṇa-svarūpam verse quoted, 203
Yam yaṁ vāpi smaran bhāvaṁ quoted, 112
Yānti deva-vratā devāṁ verse quoted, 110
Yantrārūḍhāni māyāyā quoted, 17
Yasmin viṁśate sarvam evaṁ viṁśataṁ bhavati quoted, 220
Yaśodā. See: Mother Yaśodā
Yas tu deha-gato jivah verse quoted, 125
Yasya deva para bhaktir verse quoted, 273
Yasya prasūdād bhagavat-prasādo quoted, 230
Yasyāsti bhaktir bhagavaty akiñcanā quoted, 195, 272
verse quoted, 222
Yasyātma-buddhiḥ kūnape tri-dhātu ke verse quoted, 86, 108
Yathārtha-bhūtas ca para verse quoted 123
Yat-tīrtha-buddhiḥ salile na kharciṣ verse quoted, 86
Ye ’nye ’ravindākṣa vimukta-māṇinas verse quoted, 47
Ye ’py anya-devatā-bhaktā verse quoted, 151
Yeṣāṁ tv antā-gataṁ pāparṁ verse quoted, 236
Yoga
God-centered vs. mystic, 167–168
by Hiraṇyakaśipu, 179
power from, 184
Yogi, dead, foolish compared to disciples of, 95
Yoginīḥ nrpa nirnītāḥ verse quoted, 254
Yogīs
- benedictions of, fulfilled by Lord, 195
- endurance of, 146–147
- in samādhi (trance), 146
- senses, uncontrolled, as enemies of, 278

Yudhiṣṭhira inquires about Hiranyakaśipu, 211–213

Yudhiṣṭhira Mahārāja, quotations from
- on Dantavakra and Śiśupāla, 25–26
- on Hiranyakaśipu and Prahlāda Mahārāja, 58
- on most wonderful thing in world, 121
- on Śiśupāla, 23–24
- on spiritual world’s inhabitants, 46–47

Yugāyītam nimesena
- quoted, 208
Srimad-Bhagavatam, an epic philosophical and literary classic, holds a prominent position in India’s voluminous written wisdom. The timeless wisdom of India is expressed in the Vedas, ancient Sanskrit texts that touch upon all fields of human knowledge. Originally preserved through oral tradition, the Vedas were first put into writing by Śrila Vyāsadeva, the “literary incarnation of God.” After compiling the Vedas, Śrila Vyāsadeva was inspired by his spiritual master to present their profound essence in the form of Srimad-Bhagavatam. Known as “the ripened fruit of the tree of Vedic literature,” Srimad-Bhagavatam is the most complete and authoritative exposition of Vedic knowledge.

After writing the Bhāgavatam, Vyāsa taught it to his son, Śukadeva Gosvāmi, who later spoke the Bhāgavatam to Mahārāja Parikṣit in an assembly of sages on the bank of the sacred Ganges River. Although Mahārāja Parikṣit was a great rājarṣi (saintly king) and the emperor of the world, when he received notice of his death seven days in advance, he renounced his entire kingdom and retired to the bank of the Ganges to seek spiritual enlightenment. The questions of King Parikṣit and Śukadeva Gosvāmi’s illuminating answers, concerning everything from the nature of the self to the origin of the universe, are the basis of Srimad-Bhagavatam.

This edition of Bhāgavatam is the only complete English translation with an elaborate and scholarly commentary, and it is the first edition widely available to the English-reading public. This work is the product of the scholarly and devotional effort of His Divine Grace A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda, the world’s most distinguished teacher of Indian religious and philosophical thought. His Sanskrit scholarship and intimate familiarity with Vedic culture combine to reveal to the West a magnificent exposition of this important classic.

With its comprehensive system of providing the original Sanskrit text, Roman transliteration, precise word-for-word equivalents, a lucid English translation and a comprehensive commentary, it will appeal to scholars, students and laymen alike. The entire multivolume text, presented by the Bhaktivedanta Book Trust, promises to occupy a significant place in the intellectual, cultural and spiritual life of modern man for a long time to come.
What the reviewers say about the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, by His Divine Grace A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda:

"It has been my great pleasure recently to have read the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam in the superb edition authorized by A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda. I am sure this monumental work will go far to bring the sublime message of the Bhāgavatam to numerous Westerners who otherwise would miss this opportunity."

Dr. Alex Wayman  
Professor of Sanskrit  
Columbia University

"Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam is a valuable source material for several categories of readers. With its exhaustive plan of providing the original Sanskrit text, its Roman transliteration, English synonyms, English translation and elaborate commentary by a scholar and practitioner of philosophy, it cannot but be attractive to serious students and scholars of religion and philosophy. I recommend this series to anyone as an important and useful reference work."

Professor C.P. Agrawal  
Chairman  
Department of Humanities  
University of Michigan

"The Bhaktivedanta Book Trust editions of famous religious classics of India with new translations and commentaries are an important addition to our expanding knowledge of spiritual India. The new edition of the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam is particularly welcome."

Dr. John L. Mish  
Chief, Oriental Division  
New York Public Library